# UNCOUNTABLE GROUPS HAVE MANY NONCONJUGATE SUBGROUPS 

Saharon SHELAH*<br>EECS and Mathematics Dept., The University of Michigan, Ann Arbor, MI 48109, USA<br>Institute of Mathematics, The Hebrew University, Jerusalem, Israel

Communicated by A. Nerode
Received 7 June 1983; revised 30 April 1985


#### Abstract

We prove that any uncountable group $G$ of power $\lambda$ has at least $\lambda$ subgroups not conjugate in pairs. The paper is very self-contained, assuming no knowledge except cardinal arithmetic (and the definition of an (abelian) group).


## Contents

§0. Introduction . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 153
§1. The easy facts and the case $2^{\mu}>\lambda$. . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 155
§2. The case $\mu=\aleph_{0}$. . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 159
§3. Eliminating the normal subgroups with small index . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 161
§4. Direct decompositions and semi-decompositions . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 168
§5. A kind of derivative and required subgroups . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 174
§6. On limit $\mu$-the easy cases . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 178
§7. The number of direct summands is small . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 182
§8. The end for $\mu$ successor . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 190
§9. The end for $\mu$ limit . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 194
§10. A generalization . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 203
AP. Appendix for non-logicians . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 203
References . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 206

## 0. Introduction

This article is dedicated to the proof of
0.1. Main Theorem. If $G$ is a group of cardinality $\lambda, \lambda$ an uncountable cardinal, $\mu=\operatorname{Min}\left\{\mu: 2^{\mu} \geqslant \lambda\right\}$, then $\mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \mu}(G) \geqslant \lambda$.
0.2. Definition. $\mathrm{nc}_{\kappa}(G)$ is the number of pairwise nonconjugate subgroups of $G$ of power $\kappa$. We define $\mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \kappa}(G)$, $\mathrm{nc} \mathbf{c k}(G)$ similarly.

* The author would like to thank the BSF for partially supporting this research.

We note that
0.3. Conclusion. If $\lambda$ is an uncountable cardinal, $G$ a group of cardinality $\lambda$, then $G$ has at least $\lambda$ pairwise nonconjugate subgroups of power $<\lambda$.

Proof of the Conclusion. If $\mu=\operatorname{Min}\left\{\mu: 2^{\mu} \geqslant \lambda\right\}$ is $<\lambda$, we finish by 0.1 , hence we have to deal with $\lambda$ strong limit only. If $\lambda$ is singular, we get the result by 1.2(3). If $\lambda$ is regular, then necessarily $\lambda=\kappa_{\lambda}$, and for each $\alpha<\lambda, G$ has a subgroup $G_{\alpha}$ of power $\aleph_{\alpha}$; clearly the $G_{\alpha}$ 's are pairwise nonisomorphic, hence nonconjugate.

This paper continues [5] where the result was conjectured and proved under GCH, and for many cases (on $\lambda$, for every $G$ ). The motivation was a question of Rips; he built a group of power $\aleph_{0}$ with exactly three subgroups up to conjugacy, and he asks whether we can do something similar for higher cardinals.

Note that by [6] if $\lambda=\kappa^{+}=2^{\kappa}$, then there is a group of power $\lambda$ with $\lambda$ subgroups (hence $\leqslant \lambda$ subgroups up to conjugacy). Rips [4] improves this to: If there is an algebra with countably many operations of power $\lambda$ with $\leqslant \lambda$ subalgebras, then there is such a group.

Almost no special knowledge is required to understand the paper. The facts we use from mathematical logic which algebraists may not know are explained in the Appendix.
During the proof we prove the Main Theorem under various hypotheses on $\lambda$ and then add the hypothesis eliminating those cases.

Really, we prove the theorem by induction on $\lambda$.
Some readers were disappointed complaining that "after at last I got an intuition, the class of groups we discuss disappears." We may want to look at classes of groups which essentially are discussed (that is, the one satisfying some intermediate consequences of being in $\mathscr{P}^{m}$ or $\Omega^{m}$ ). See 8.4.

In Section 10 we give a generalization of $0.1,0.3$.

## Notation

Set Theory. Let $\lambda, \mu$ be fixed cardinals as in the Main Theorem. Let $|A|$ be the power of $A$. Let $\chi, \kappa, \theta, \sigma$ denote cardinals (almost always infinite), $\alpha, \beta, \gamma, i, j$ denote ordinals, $\delta$ denote a limit ordinal and $\eta, v, \rho$ denote sequences of ordinals. Let ${ }^{\beta} \alpha$ be the set of sequences of length $\beta$ of ordinals $<\alpha$. ${ }^{\beta>} \alpha=\bigcup_{\gamma<\beta}{ }^{\gamma} \alpha,{ }^{\beta \geqslant} \alpha=\bigcup_{\gamma \leqslant \beta}{ }^{\gamma} \alpha$. Let $\chi^{\kappa}$ be cardinal exponentation, $\chi^{<\kappa}=\sum_{\theta<\kappa} \chi^{\theta}$.
Let $\mathbb{Z}, \mathbb{Q}, \mathbb{R}$ be the integers, rationals and reals, respectively. Let $m, n, r$ denote natural numbers or integers, so $n<\omega(i<\omega)$ means $n(i)$ is a natural number, $n \in \mathbb{Z}$ means $n$ is an integer. Let $\left\langle a_{t}: t \in T\right\rangle$ denote a $T$-indexed sequence. Let $F, f, h$ denote functions.

Group Theory. Let $G, H, I, J, K, L, M, N$ denote groups. For $A \subseteq G$ let $\langle A\rangle_{G}$ denote the subgroup of $G$ generated by $A$; but $\left\langle A_{1}, \ldots, A_{n}\right\rangle_{G}=$ $\left\langle\bigcup_{i=1}^{r} A_{i}\right\rangle_{G}$, if $A_{i}=\left\{a_{i}\right\}$ we write $a_{i}$ instead of $A_{i}$, and let $\left\langle A_{t}: t \in T\right\rangle_{G}$ denote $\left\langle\bigcup_{t \in T} A_{t}\right\rangle_{G}$.

Let $a, b, c, d, x, y$ denote elements of groups, $e$ the unit $\left(e_{G}\right.$ of $G$, if confusion may arise) and $A, B, C, D$ denote sets of elements of groups.
For $g \in G, \square^{8}: G \rightarrow G$ is the function $\square^{8}(x)=g x g^{-1}, \square^{8}$ is an automorphism of $G$, and such an automorphism is called inner. So a normal subgroup of $G$ is one preserved by all inner automorphisms and a characteristic subgroup is one preserved by all automorphisms of $G$ (so being a characteristic subgroup is a transitive relation, being a normal subgroup not necessarily).

If $B, A \subseteq G, x \in G$, then $x A=\{x y: y \in A\}, A B=\{x y: x \in A, y \in B\}$; if $N$ is a normal subgroup of $G$, then $G / N=\{x N: x \in G\}$ is the quotient group, and for $A \subseteq G, A / N=\{x N: x \in A\}$.

We say $x, y$ commute in $G$ if $x y=y x$; we say $A, B \subseteq G$ commute if every $x \in A, y \in B$ commute.

Let Cent $G=\{x \in G: x$ commutes with $G\}$. Cent $^{\alpha}(G)$ is defined by induction on $\alpha$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \operatorname{Cent}^{0}(G)=\{e\}, \\
& \operatorname{Cent}^{\alpha+1}(G)=\left\{x \in G: x \operatorname{Cent}^{\alpha}(G) \in \operatorname{Cent}\left(G / \operatorname{Cent}^{\alpha}(G)\right)\right\}, \\
& \operatorname{Cent}^{\delta}(G)=\bigcup_{\alpha<\delta} \operatorname{Cent}^{\alpha}(G) .
\end{aligned}
$$

We can prove by induction on $\alpha$ that $\operatorname{Cent}^{\alpha}(G)$ is a normal (even characteristic) subgroup of $G$.

Let $\operatorname{Cent}^{\infty}(G)=\bigcup_{\alpha} \operatorname{Cent}^{\alpha}(G)$. Let $\operatorname{Cm}_{G}(A)=\{x \in G: x$ commutes with $A\}$, this is a subgroup.

Now $G^{(1)}=\left\langle x y x^{-1} y^{-1}: x, y \in G\right\rangle_{G}$ is called the commutator subgroup of $G$. We define $G^{(\alpha)}$ by induction on $\alpha: G^{(0)}=G, G^{(\alpha+1)}=\left(G^{(\alpha)}\right)^{(1)}, G^{(\delta)}=\bigcap_{\alpha<\delta} G^{\alpha}$, $G^{(\infty)}=\bigcap_{\alpha} G^{\alpha}$. We can prove by induction that they are all characteristic subgroups of $G$, and $G / G^{(1)}$ is commutative.

Let $(G: H)$ be the index of $H$ in $G$, i.e., $|\{x H: x \in G\}|$. Let $\operatorname{Ker}(h)$ be the kernel of the homomorphism $h$.
0.4. Fact. For $A \subseteq G$,

$$
\operatorname{Cent}\left(\langle A\rangle_{G}\right)=\langle A\rangle_{G} \cap \operatorname{Cm}_{G}(A) \subseteq \operatorname{Cent}\left(\operatorname{Cm}_{G}(A)\right) .
$$

Proof. Direct checking.
We say that $\left\{a_{t}: t \in S\right\}$ forms a basis of a commutative [free] group $G$ if $G=\left\langle a_{t}: t \in S\right\rangle_{G}$, and $e=\prod_{l=1}^{n}\left(a_{t_{l}}\right)^{n(l)} \quad\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{n}\right.$ distinct, $\left.n(l) \in \mathbb{Z}\right)$ implies $\left(a_{t}\right)^{n(l)}=e$ for each $l$ [implies $n(l)=0$ for each $\left.l\right]$.

## 1. The easy facts and the case $\mathbf{2}^{\boldsymbol{\mu}}>\boldsymbol{\lambda}$

Remember that $\lambda, \mu$ are always as in the Main Theorem. We shall start to investigate counterexamples and
1.1. Definition. (1) Let $\mathscr{P}_{\lambda}=\mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{0}=\left\{G: G\right.$ has power $\lambda$ and $\left.\mathrm{nc}_{s \mu}(G)<\lambda\right\}$.
(2) $\mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}=\left\{G\right.$ : for some $L \subseteq \operatorname{Cent}(G),|L|<\mu$ and $\left.G / L \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}\right\}$.
(3) For $A, B, C \subseteq G$ we say $B, C$ are conjugate over $A$ in $G$ (or $B$ conjugate to $C$ over $A$ in $G$ ) if some inner automorphism of $G$ maps $C$ onto $B$ and is the identity over $A$.
1.2. Fact. (1) If $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}$, then $G$ has at most $\lambda$ subgroups of power $\leqslant \mu$.
(2) If $\mathscr{P}_{\lambda} \neq \emptyset$, then for no $\kappa, 2^{\kappa}<\lambda<\lambda^{\kappa}$.
(3) If $2^{\kappa}<|G|<|G|^{\kappa}$, then $\mathrm{nc}_{\kappa}(G)=|G|^{\kappa}$.

Proof. (1) Let $\left\{G_{i}: i<\alpha\right\}$ be a maximal family of pairwise nonconjugate subgroups of $G$ each of power $\leqslant \mu$. AS $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}$ necessarily $\alpha<\lambda$. Now the family $\left\{\square^{g} G_{i}: g \in G, i<\alpha\right\}$ contains all subgroups of $G$ of power $\leqslant \mu$ and has power $\leqslant|G| \cdot|\alpha|=\lambda$.
(2) Let $\left\{a_{i}: i<\lambda\right\}$ be a list of distinct elements of $G$; as $\lambda<\lambda^{\kappa}$, there is a list $\left\{u_{\alpha}: \alpha<\lambda^{\kappa}\right\}$ of distinct subsets of $\lambda$. Let $G_{\alpha}=\left\langle a_{i}: i \in u_{\alpha}\right\rangle_{G}$, so $G_{\alpha}$ is a subgroup of $G$ of power $\kappa$, and $\kappa<\mu$ (as $2^{\kappa}<\lambda \leqslant 2^{\mu}$ ). Define an equivalence relation $E$ on $\lambda^{\kappa}$ :

$$
\alpha E \beta \quad \text { iff } \quad G_{\alpha}=G_{\beta}
$$

What is the power of $\{\beta: \alpha E \beta\}$ ? It is at most the number of subsets of $\left\{i<\lambda: a_{i} \in G_{\alpha}\right\}$, but this set has power $\leqslant\left|G_{\alpha}\right|=\kappa$, hence the number of subsets of it is $\leqslant 2^{\kappa}$. Hence each $E$-equivalence class has power $\leqslant 2^{\kappa}$. As $2^{\kappa}<\lambda^{\kappa}$, the number of groups in $\left\{G_{i}: i<\lambda^{\kappa}\right\}$ is $\lambda^{\kappa}$. So $G$ has $\lambda^{\kappa}$ subgroups each of power $\leqslant \kappa<\mu$, hence by (1) we get a contradiction to $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}$.
(3) By the proofs of (1) and (2).
1.3. Fact. For a commutative uncountable group $G$, and $\kappa \leqslant|G|, \mathrm{nc}_{\kappa}(G)=|G|^{\kappa}$.

Proof. Easy (or see [5]): Choose by induction on $\alpha<|G|, a_{\alpha}, n_{\alpha}$ such that $0 \leqslant n_{\alpha}<\omega, a_{\alpha} \in G$ and for every $m \in \mathbb{Z},\left(a_{\alpha}\right)^{m} \in\left\langle a_{\beta}: \beta<\alpha\right\rangle_{G}$ iff $\left(a_{\alpha}\right)^{m}=e$ iff $m$ is a multiple of $n_{\alpha}$ (and $a_{\alpha} \neq e$ of course). This can be done as $G$ is uncountable. Now let for $S \subseteq|G|,|S| \leqslant \kappa, G_{S}=\left\langle a_{\alpha}: \alpha \in S\right\rangle_{G}$, so we have $|G|^{\kappa}$ distinct subgroups of $G$. But the only inner automorphism of $G$ is the identity, so we finish.
1.4. Fact. (1) If $N$ is a normal subgroup of $G$ and $\theta$ a cardinal $\geqslant \aleph_{0}$, then $\mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \theta}(G / N) \leqslant \mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \theta}(G)$.
(2) $\mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \theta}(G / N)$ is the number of $\{H: N \subseteq H \subseteq G,(H: G) \leqslant \theta\}$ up to conjugacy in $G$.
(3) If $\theta<\mu, G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{0}$, then $\mathrm{nc}_{\leq \theta}(G)<\lambda$.

Proof. (1) Let $\kappa=n c \underset{\leqslant \theta}{\infty}(G / N)$, and let $H_{i}(i<\kappa)$ be pairwise nonconjugate
subgroups of $G / N$ each of power $\leqslant \theta$. Choose for each member of $H_{i}$ a representative, so for some $x_{\alpha}^{i} \in G\left(\alpha<\left|H_{i}\right|\right), H_{i}=\left\{x_{\alpha}^{i} N: \alpha<\left|H_{i}\right|\right\}$, and let $K_{i}=\left\langle x_{\alpha}^{i}: \alpha<\right| H_{i}| \rangle_{G}$. So $K_{i}$ is a subgroup of $G$ of power $\leqslant\left|H_{i}\right|+\kappa_{0} \leqslant \theta$, and if $g \in G, i \neq j, \square^{g}$ maps $K_{i}$ onto $K_{j}$, then $\square^{8^{N}}$ maps $H_{i}$ onto $H_{j}$, contradiction. So $K_{i}$ ( $i<\kappa$ ) exemplify $\kappa \leqslant \mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \theta}(G)$ as required.
(2), (3) should be clear.
1.5. Fact. For a cardinal $\theta$, and $N$ a subgroup of $G$, $\mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \theta}(N) \leqslant \mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \theta}(G) \times$ ( $G: N$ ).

Proof. Let $\kappa=\mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \theta}(N)$ and $\left\{H_{i}: i<\kappa\right\}$ be a maximal family of subgroups of $N$, nonconjugatge in $N$, each of power $\leqslant \theta$. Define an equivalence relation $E$ on $\kappa$ : $i E j$ if $H_{i}, H_{j}$ are conjugate in $G$.

Clearly the number of $E$-equivalence classes is at most $\mathrm{nc}_{\leq \theta}(G)$, so it is enough to prove that each equivalence class has power $\leqslant(G: N)$. If $S=\{j: i E j\}$, then for every $j \in S$ for some $g_{j} \in G$, $\square^{g_{j}}$ maps $H_{j}$ onto $H_{i}$. If $|S|>(G: N)$ for some $\alpha \neq \beta \in S, g_{\alpha} N=g_{\beta} N$, hence $g_{\beta}^{-1} g_{\alpha} \in N$; now

$$
\square^{\left(\xi_{\beta}^{-1} g_{\alpha}\right.}\left(H_{\alpha}\right)=\square_{\beta}^{8_{\beta}^{-1}}\left(\square^{g_{\alpha}} H_{\alpha}\right)=\square^{8_{\beta}^{-1}}\left(H_{i}\right)=H_{\beta} ;
$$

so $H_{\alpha}, H_{\beta}$ are conjugate in $N$, contradiction.
1.6. Fact. If $N$ is a normal subgroup of $G, G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{m},(G: N)=\lambda$, then $G / N \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{m}$ (for $m=0,1$ ).

Proof. It suffices to prove the fact for $m=0$. As $(G: N)=\lambda, G / N$ has power $\lambda$ and by $1.4, \mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \mu}(G / N) \leqslant \mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \mu}(G)<\lambda$.
1.7. Fact. If $N$ is a subgroup of $G, G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{m},(G: N)<\lambda$, then $N \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{m}$ (for $m=0,1$ ).

Proof. If $m=1$, let $L$ exemplify $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}$ (see 1.1(2)). We know $N /(L \cap N) \cong N L /$ $L$ which is a normal subgroup of $G / L$, and $(G / L: N L / L) \leqslant(G: N)<\lambda$, so we reduce this to the case $m=0$ (remembering $L \subseteq \operatorname{Cent}(G)$, hence $N \cap L \subseteq$ Cent( $N$ ). .
It is known that $|G|=(G: N) \times|N|$, hence $|N|=\lambda$. By 1.5 ,

$$
\mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \mu}(N) \leqslant \mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \mu}(G) \times(G: N)<\lambda .
$$

1.8. Fact. If $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}$, then
(1) $\operatorname{Cent}(G)$ has power $<\mu+\aleph_{1}$.
(2) $\operatorname{Cent}(G)$ has power $\leqslant \aleph_{0}+\mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant x_{0}}(G)$.
(3) $\operatorname{Cent}^{\infty}(G)$ has power $\leqslant \kappa_{0}+\mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \chi_{0}}(G)$.
(4) $\left(G: G^{(1)}\right)$ is $<\mu+\aleph_{1}$.

Proof. Let $L$ exemplify $G \in \mathscr{P}{ }_{\lambda}^{1}$.
(1) If $|\operatorname{Cent}(G)| \geqslant \mu+\aleph_{1}$, then $|\operatorname{Cent}(G) / L| \geqslant \mu+\aleph_{1}$, hence by 1.3, $\operatorname{Cent}(G) / L$ has at least $2^{\mu}$ distinct subgroups of power $\leqslant \mu$. By the definition of the center, they are pairwise nonconjugate in $G / L$. So $n c_{\leqslant \mu}(G / L) \geqslant 2^{\mu} \geqslant \lambda$, contradiction.
(2) Clearly $\left\{\langle a\rangle_{G}: a \in \operatorname{Cent}(G)\right\}$ is a family of pairwise nonconjugate countable subgroups of $G$, and if $|\operatorname{Cent}(G)|>\kappa_{0}$, then the family has power $|\operatorname{Cent}(G)|$. On the other hand the family has power $\leqslant \mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant_{x_{0}}}(G)$. Together we get the conclusion.
(3) Left to the reader.
(4) We know that $G^{(1)}$ is a normal subgroup of $G$, hence by $1.4, \mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \mu}(G /$ $\left.G^{(1)}\right) \leqslant \mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \mu}(G)$. But $G / G^{(1)}$ is trivially commutative, so we can apply 1.3 (if $m=1$ we should divide by some $L,|L|<\mu$, so it does not matter).
1.9. Fact. Suppose $A \subseteq G$, then on the set $\{H: A \subseteq H \subseteq G,|H| \leqslant \kappa\}$ the equivalence relation "being conjugate over $A$ " has at most $\mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \kappa}(G)+\kappa^{|A|}$ equivalence classes (and this number is $<\lambda$ if $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}, \kappa^{|A|}<\lambda, \kappa \leqslant \mu$ ).

Proof. Let $\theta=\mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant k}(G)+\kappa^{|A|}$, and suppose $A \subseteq H_{i} \subseteq G,\left|H_{i}\right| \leqslant \kappa$ for $i<\theta^{+}$, and the $H_{i}$ 's are pairwise nonconjugate over $A$ in $G$. As $\theta \geqslant \mathrm{nc}_{\mathrm{s}_{\kappa}}(G)$, w.l.o.g. the $H_{i}$ 's are pairwise conjugate in $G$, so let $g_{i} \in G$, $\square^{g_{i}}$ maps $H_{i}$ onto $H_{0}$. The number of possible functions $\square^{\varepsilon_{i}} \uparrow A$ is at most the number of functions from $A$ into $H_{0}$, i.e., $\left|H_{0}\right|^{|A|} \leqslant \kappa^{|A|} \leqslant \theta$, hence w.l.o.g. $\square^{g_{i}} \upharpoonright A$ is constant. So $\square^{\left(g_{2}^{-1} g_{1}\right)}=\square^{g_{2}-1} \square^{g_{1}}$ is the identity on $A$ and maps $H_{1}$ onto $H_{2}$, contradiction.
1.10. Fact. (1) If $2^{|A|}<\lambda, A \subseteq G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}$, then $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)$ has power $\lambda$.
(2) If $A \subseteq G,|A| \leqslant \mu$, then $\mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \mu}\left(\operatorname{Cm}_{G}(A) / \operatorname{Cent}\left(\langle A\rangle_{G}\right)\right) \leqslant \mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \mu}(G)+\mu^{|A|}$ (remember $\operatorname{Cent}\left(\langle A\rangle_{G}\right) \subseteq \operatorname{Cent}\left(\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)\right)$ by 0.4 ).
(3) If $\aleph_{0}<\mu, \mu^{|A|}<\lambda, A \subseteq G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}$, then $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A) \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}$ (in fact $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)$ ) $\operatorname{Cent}\left(\langle A\rangle_{G}\right) \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}$.)
(4) Parts (1) and (3) are true for $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}$ too.

Proof. (1) Let $a_{i} \in G(i<\lambda)$ be distinct members of $G$ and let $\theta$ be any (infinite) cardinal such that $\kappa_{0}+|A|^{|A|}+\mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \mu}(G) \leqslant \theta<\lambda$. W.1.o.g. $\left\langle A, a_{i}\right\rangle_{G}\left(i<\theta^{+}\right)$are distinct, and by 1.9 w.l.o.g. $\left\langle A, a_{i}\right\rangle_{G}$ are pairwise conjugate over $A$. So let $g_{i} \in G$, $\square^{\varepsilon_{i}}$ be the identity over $A$ and maps $\left\langle A, a_{0}\right\rangle_{G}$ onto $\left\langle A, a_{i}\right\rangle_{G}$. W.l.o.g. for some $b \in\left\langle A, a_{0}\right\rangle$ for every $i>0, \square^{\xi_{i}}(b)=a_{i}$. So $g_{i}$ commutes with $A$, hence $g_{i} \in$ $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)$, and $g_{i} b g_{i}^{-1}=a_{i}$. As the $a_{i}$ 's are distinct, the $g_{i}$ are distinct, hence $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)$ has power $\geqslant \theta^{+}$. As $\theta$ was any cardinal $\kappa_{0}+\mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \mu}(G)+|A|^{|A|} \leqslant \theta<\lambda$, we finish.
(2) Use 1.9 and the proof of 1.4.
(3) Use (2).
(4) Easy. For (1) if $g_{i} L(i<\lambda)$ are distinct members of $\mathrm{Cm}_{G / L}(A / L)$, then $\square^{8_{i}}$ maps each $a \in A$ into $a L$. As $2^{|A|}<\lambda,|A|<\mu$, hence $|A L|<\mu$, hence for each
$\theta<\lambda$, w.l.o.g. $\square^{g_{i}} \uparrow A$ is the same for $i<\theta^{+}$, hence $|\operatorname{Cm}(A)| \geqslant \mid\left\{g_{0}^{-1} g_{i}: i<\right.$ $\left.\theta^{+}\right\} \mid>\theta$. Hence $\mid \mathrm{Cm}(A) \geqslant \lambda$.
1.11. Theorem. The main theorem holds if $\lambda<2^{\mu}$.

Proof. Let $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}$. We choose by induction on $\alpha<\mu$, for every $\eta \in{ }^{\alpha} 2$ an element $a_{\eta} \in G$ such that
(a) $a_{\eta}$ commutes with $a_{\eta \upharpoonright \beta}$ for every $\beta<l(\eta)$,
(b) $\left.a_{\eta \wedge} \wedge 0\right\rangle$ and $a_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 1\rangle}$ do not commute.

For $\alpha$ limit or zero, $\eta \in^{\alpha} 2$ : choose $a_{\eta}=e$. For $\alpha=\beta+1, \eta \in^{\beta} 2$ we have to define $a_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 0\rangle}, a_{\eta^{\wedge}(1)}$.

By $1.10(1), \mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left\{a_{\eta \mid \gamma}: \gamma \leqslant \beta\right\}$ has power $\lambda$ (as $\beta<\mu$, so $2^{|\beta|}<\lambda$ ). Hence it is enough to find there two noncommuting elements. If we cannot find them, $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left\{a_{\eta \mid \gamma}: \gamma \leqslant \beta\right\}$ is a commutative subgroup of $G$ of power $\lambda$, so by 1.3 it has $2^{\mu}$ subgroups of power $\mu$, hence $G$ has $2^{\mu}$ subgroups of power $\mu$, contradiction to 1.2(1).

So the $a_{\eta}$ are defined, and let for $\eta \in{ }^{\mu} 2, H_{\eta}=\left\langle a_{\eta \mid \alpha}: \alpha<\mu\right\rangle_{G}$. Clearly $H_{\eta}$ is a commutative subgroup of $G$ of power $\leqslant \mu$. Also $\eta \neq v \Rightarrow H_{\eta} \neq H_{v}$; otherwise let $\beta=\operatorname{Min}\{\beta: \eta(\beta) \neq v(\beta)\}$, then $a_{v \mid(\beta+1)}$ does not commute with $a_{\eta \mid(\beta+1)}$ but $a_{\eta \upharpoonright(\beta+1)} \in H_{\eta}, \quad a_{v \upharpoonright(\beta+1)} \in H_{v}$ and both are commutative. So $G$ has $\geqslant 2^{\mu}>\lambda$ subgroups of power $\lambda$, contradicting 1.2(1). So there is no $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}$.
1.12. Fact. If $A \subseteq G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1},|A|<\mu$, and $N$ is a normal subgroup of $G$ which includes $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)$, then $(G: N)<\lambda$.

Proof. Cent $G \subseteq N$ (as Cent $G \subseteq \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)$ ). Suppose ( $G: N$ ) $=\lambda$, so by induction one chooses $a_{i} \in G-\left\langle N, A, a_{j}: j<i\right\rangle_{G}$. As in the proof of 1.10(1) for some $i<j<\lambda$ and $g \in G, \square^{8}$ maps $\left\langle A, a_{i}\right\rangle_{G}$ onto $\left\langle A, a_{j}\right\rangle_{G}$ and is the identity on $A$, so $g \in \operatorname{Cm}(A) \subseteq N, \quad$ and for some $b \in\left\langle A, a_{j}\right\rangle, \quad a_{i}=g_{g} g^{-1} \in\left\langle A, a_{j}, g\right\rangle_{G} \subseteq$ $\left\langle N, A, a_{\alpha}: \alpha<i\right\rangle$, contradiction.

### 1.13. Fact. If $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}$ then:

(1) The number of $H$, Cent $G \subseteq H \subseteq G,|H| \leqslant \mu$ up to conjugacy in $G$ is $<\lambda$.
(2) The number of $H \subseteq G, H^{(1)}=H$, up to conjugacy in $G$ is $<\lambda$.

Proof. (1) We know $G / C e n t ~ G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}$, and use 1.4(2).
(2) This is because for such $H,\left(\langle H, \text { Cent } G\rangle_{G}\right)^{(1)}=H$.

## 2. The case $\mu=\aleph_{0}$

In fact this was the original question (i.e., $\lambda=\kappa_{1}$ ) and in [5] we have proved $n c(G) \geqslant \lambda$ when $\aleph_{0}<|G| \leqslant 2^{\kappa_{o}}$, however here we want to prove nc ${ }_{\leqslant x_{0}}(G) \geqslant|G|$.

To this end we eventually build many non-isomorphic finitely generated subgroups (after analyzing a possible counterexample).
During this section we assume $\mu=\kappa_{0}$, and later assume $\mu>\kappa_{0}$.
2.1. Fact. If $\mu=\aleph_{0}$, then every $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}$ has an element of order $\infty$ (i.e., $\left.(\forall n>0) g^{n} \neq e\right)$.

Proof. Let $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{(1)}$. By 1.8 , $\operatorname{Cent}^{\infty}(G)$ has power $<\lambda$, hence by $1.6, G /$ $\operatorname{Cent}^{\infty}(G) \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}$. If $G$ was a counterexample to the fact, then so is $G / \operatorname{Cent}^{\infty}(G)$, hence w.l.o.g. $G$ is with a trivial center.

Clearly in such a $G$ (i.e., a counterexample with trivial center):
(*) every finitely generated commutative subgroup of $G$ is finite.
We shall prove later:
2.2. Subfact. For $G$ as above for each finite commutative $A$, some $g \in G$ commutes with $A,\langle g\rangle_{G} \cap\langle A\rangle=\{e\}$ and $g \neq e$, of course.

So we can choose by induction on $n<\omega, a_{n} \in G, a_{n} \neq e$, so that $\left\{a_{n}: n<\omega\right\}$ is a basis of a commutative subgroup of $G$. (Note that $\left\langle a_{m}: m \leqslant n\right\rangle_{G}$ is finite by $(*))$. Let $\{n: n<\omega\}=\left\{n_{t}: t \in \mathbb{Q}\right\}$, and for every real $r$, let $H_{r}=\left\{a_{n_{t}}: t \in \mathbb{Q}, t<\right.$ $r\}$. So $\left\{H_{r}: r \in \mathbb{R}\right\}$ is a family of $2^{x_{0}} \geqslant \lambda$ subgroups of $G$. As $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}$ for some $r(1)<r(2), H_{r(2)}$ is conjugate to $H_{r(1)}$ in $G$. Hence for some $g \in G, \square^{g}$ maps $H_{r(2)}$ into $H_{r(1)}$ which is a proper subgroup of $H_{r(2)}$ (obviously $H_{r(1)} \subseteq H_{r(2)}$, but for some rational $t, r(1)<t<r(2)$, hence $a_{n_{t}} \in H_{r(2)}-H_{r(1)}$. So necessarily $g^{n} \neq e$ for $0<n<\omega$, hence we prove 2.1 except that we have to prove 2.2.

Proof of Subfact 2.2. As $G$ has a trivial center choose a finite $B, A \subseteq B \subseteq G$, such that each $a \in\langle A\rangle_{G}$ (except $e$ ) does not commute with some $b \in B$ (possible as $\langle A\rangle_{G}$ is finite, by $(*)$ ). Now by $1.9, \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(B)$ has power $\lambda$, but by the choice of $B, \operatorname{Cm}_{G}(B) \cap\langle A\rangle_{G}=\{e\}$, so any $g \in \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(B), g \neq e$ is as required.
2.3. Conclusion. Let $\mu=\aleph_{0}$. If $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}, A \subseteq G$ is finite, then there is a $g \in$ $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)$ such that $g^{n} \notin\langle A\rangle_{G}$ for every $0<n<\omega$.

Proof. As $A$ is finite, by $1.10(2)$, letting $G_{1} \stackrel{\text { df }}{=} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A), G_{1} /$ Cent $G_{1}$ belongs to $\mathscr{P}_{\mathcal{R}}$. By 2.1 there is a $g \in G_{1}$ such that $g$ Cent $G_{1}$ has infinite order. So $g^{n} \notin$ Cent $G_{1}$ for $0<n<\omega$, also $g \in \operatorname{Cm}_{G}(A)$ and

$$
\langle A\rangle_{G} \cap\langle g\rangle_{G} \subseteq\langle A\rangle_{G} \cap \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A) \subseteq \operatorname{Cent} \operatorname{Cm}_{G}(A)=\operatorname{Cent} G_{1} .
$$

2.4. Fact. Suppose $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}, \mu=\aleph_{0}$. There are $b_{n} \in G$ (for $\left.n \in \mathbb{Z}\right)$ and $g \in G$ such that:
(1) $\left\{b_{n}: n \in \mathbb{Z}\right\}$ forms a basis of a free commutative group.
(2) $\square^{8} b_{n}=b_{n+1}$.

Proof. By 2.3 there are $a_{n} \in G(n<\omega)$ which form a free basis of a commutative subgroup of $G$. Let $N_{t}(t \in \mathbb{Q}), H_{r}(r \in \mathbb{R})$ be as in the proof of 2.1 and so again for some $r(1)<r(2)$ in $\mathbb{R}$ and $g \in G, \square^{g}$ maps $H_{r(2)}$ into $H_{r(1)}$. Let $t \in \mathbb{Q}$, $r(1)<t<r(2)$, and $b_{m}=\square^{m}\left(a_{n_{t}}\right)$ for $m \in \mathbb{Z}$. The checking is easy.
2.5. Proof of the Main Theorem for $\boldsymbol{\mu}=\kappa_{0}$. We use $g$, $b_{n}(n \in \mathbb{Z})$ from 2.4. Denote $H=\left\langle\left\{b_{n}: n<\omega\right\}\right\rangle_{G}$, this group has $2^{\kappa_{0}}$ subgroups. Let $\chi=\mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant x_{0}}(G)+$ $\aleph_{0}$, so $H$ has $\chi^{+}$distinct subgroups which are conjugate in pairs (by elements of $G$ ). For $i<\chi^{+}$let $H_{i}$ be a subgroup of $H$ and $g_{i} \in G$ such that $i \neq j \Rightarrow H_{i} \neq H_{j}$ and $g_{i} H_{i} g_{i}^{-1}=H_{0}$. Now for every $i<\chi^{+}$define $K_{i}=\left\langle b_{0}, g_{i}, g\right\rangle_{G}$, a subgroup of $G$. If we shall find $S \subseteq \chi^{+},|S|=\chi^{+}$such that for $i, j \in S, i \neq j \Rightarrow K_{i} \neq K_{j}$, we clearly obtain a contradiction to the choice of $\chi$ (non-isomorphic groups cannot be conjugate).

How shall we do it? View $K_{i}$ as models of group theory with three additional constants $b, g, h$ (where in $K_{i}, b$ is interpreted by $b_{0}, g$ by $g_{i}, h$ by $g$ ). Those models cannot be isomorphic since for $i \neq j<\chi^{+}, g_{i}$ behaves on $\left\langle b_{0}, g\right.$ ) differently than $g_{j}$.

Now we use the following observation: Given a countable group it can be expanded by 3 new constants in only $\aleph_{0}$ ways ( $\kappa_{0}^{3}=\kappa_{0}$ ) (this is a special case of Lemma VIII 1.3 from $\{7]$ ). So there is $S \subseteq \chi^{+},|S|=\chi^{+}$, such that $i \neq j \Rightarrow \bar{K}_{i} \neq \bar{K}_{i}$ when $\bar{K}_{i}$ is the reduct to the language of group theory (containing only $e$ and multiplication) of $K_{i}$.

## 3. Eliminating the normal subgroups with small index

In this section we shall show that any $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}$ has a normal subgroup $N$ with index $<\lambda$, which has no proper normal subgroup with index $<\lambda$. We then prove that for any such $N, N=N^{(1)}$ and any $x \in N-\operatorname{Cent}(N)$ has $\geqslant \mu$ conjugates in $N$.

Those subgroups $N$ (and variants) play an important role in the sequel.
3.1. Claim. Suppose that $\theta$ is an uncountable cardinal, and $N_{\alpha}(\alpha<\theta)$ is a strictly decreasing sequence of normal subgroups of $G$. Then $n \mathrm{cc}_{\leqslant \theta}(G) \geqslant 2^{\theta}$.

Proof. We shall define by induction on $\alpha<\theta$, an element $a_{\alpha}$ and an ordinal $\beta_{\alpha}$ such that:
(a) $a_{\alpha} \in N_{\beta_{\alpha}}-N_{\beta_{\alpha}+1}$,
(b) $\beta_{\alpha}<|\omega+\alpha|^{+}$,
(c) for every $\gamma<\alpha, \beta_{\gamma}<\beta_{\alpha}$,
(d) $a_{\alpha} \notin\left\langle N_{\beta_{\alpha}+1} \cup\left\{a_{\gamma}: \gamma<\alpha\right\}\right\rangle_{G}$.

Suppose we have defined $a_{\gamma}, \beta_{\gamma}$ for every $\gamma<\alpha$ and we shall define $a_{\alpha}, \beta_{\alpha}$. Clearly the subgroup $H_{\alpha}=\left\langle a_{\gamma}: \gamma<\alpha\right\rangle_{G}$ has power $<|\omega+\alpha|^{+}$, hence for some ordinal $\beta_{\alpha}, \cup_{\gamma<\alpha} \beta_{\gamma}<\beta_{\alpha}<|\omega+\alpha|^{+}$, and $H_{\alpha} \cap\left(N_{\beta_{\alpha}}-N_{\beta_{\alpha}+1}\right)=\emptyset$. Choose $a_{\alpha} \in$ $N_{\beta_{\alpha}}-N_{\beta_{\alpha}+1}$; now (a), (b), (c) hold trivially. As for (d), if it fails, then $a_{\alpha} N_{\beta_{\alpha}+1}$
belongs to $\left\{g N_{\beta_{\alpha}+1}: g \in H_{\alpha}\right\}$ (i.e., the homomorphic image of $H_{\alpha}$ in $G / N_{\beta_{\alpha}+1}$ by the canonical homomorphism). Hence for some $g \in H_{\alpha}, g N_{\beta_{\alpha}+1}=a_{\alpha} N_{\beta_{\alpha}+1}$ hence $a_{\alpha}^{-1} g \in N_{\beta_{\alpha}+1}$. But $a_{\alpha} \in N_{\beta_{\alpha}}, \quad N_{\beta_{\alpha}+1} \subseteq N_{\beta_{\alpha}}$, so necessarily $g=a_{\alpha}\left(a_{\alpha}^{-1} g\right) \in N_{\beta_{\alpha}}$, however $g \in H, H \cap N_{\beta_{\alpha}}=H \cap N_{\beta_{\alpha}+1}$ hence $g \in N_{\beta_{\alpha}+1}$, so $a_{\alpha}=g\left(g^{-1} a_{\alpha}\right)=$ $g\left(a_{\alpha}^{-1} g\right)^{-1}$ belongs to $N_{\beta_{\alpha}+1}$, contradicting the choice of $a_{\alpha}$. So (d) holds too, so we have carried successfully the definition by induction of $a_{\alpha}, \beta_{\alpha}$. Now for any $S \subseteq \theta$ we define

$$
H_{S}=\left\langle a_{\alpha}: \alpha \in S\right\rangle_{G}
$$

Clearly it suffices to prove that for any distinct subsets $S, T$ of $\theta, H_{S}$ is not conjugate to $H_{T}$. Now as $S \neq T$ w.l.o.g. for some $\alpha, \alpha \in S, \alpha \notin T$. As $a_{\alpha} \in N_{\beta_{\alpha}}-N_{\beta_{\alpha}+1}$, and $\alpha \in S$, clearly $H_{S} \cap\left(N_{\beta_{\alpha}}-N_{\beta_{\alpha}+1}\right) \neq \emptyset$. On the other hand as $\alpha \notin T$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
H_{T}=\left\langle a_{\gamma}: \gamma \in T\right\rangle & \subseteq\left\langle N_{\beta_{\alpha}+1} \cup\left\{a_{\gamma}: \in T\right\}\right\rangle_{G} \\
& \subseteq\left\langle N_{\beta_{\alpha}+1} \cup\left\{a_{\gamma}: \gamma \in T, \gamma \leqslant \alpha\right\}\right\rangle_{G} \\
& \subseteq\left\langle N_{\beta_{\alpha}+1} \cup\left\{a_{\gamma}: \gamma<\alpha\right\}\right\rangle_{G}
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence $H_{T} \cap\left(N_{\beta_{\alpha}}-N_{\beta_{\alpha}+1}\right)=\emptyset$ by the proof of (d).
As the set $N_{\beta_{\alpha}}-N_{\beta_{\alpha}+1}$ is preserved by inner automorphisms of $G, H_{T}$ is disjoint to it whereas $H_{S}$ is not disjoint to it, clearly $H_{S}, H_{T}$ are not conjugates.
3.2. Claim. Suppose that $N$ is a normal subgroup of $G, A \subseteq G,|A| \leqslant \kappa$, $(G: N)<\sigma=|G|, \sigma$ is an uncountable cardinal, $\mathscr{P}_{\sigma}=\emptyset, \kappa^{|A|}<\sigma$ and $\sigma \leqslant 2^{\boldsymbol{x}}$.

Then $N$ has subsets $B_{i}($ for $i<\sigma)$ such that $\left|B_{i}\right| \leqslant \kappa$ and the subgroups $\left\langle A, B_{i}\right\rangle_{G}$ (for $i<\sigma$ ) are pairwise nonconjugates in $G$.

Proof. Suppose not and there are only $\theta_{0}<\sigma$ nonconjugate such subgroups. Let $\theta=\theta_{0}+\kappa^{|A|}+(G: N)+\kappa_{0}$, so clearly $\theta<\sigma$. We first prove:
(*) $\quad K=N \cap \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)$ has power $\sigma$.
For let $\theta_{1}=\theta+|K|$ and assume $\theta_{1}<\sigma$. Let $b_{i}\left(i<\theta_{1}^{+}\right)$be distinct members of $N$ ( $N$ has power $\sigma$ as $|G|=\sigma>(G: N), \sigma$ infinite). As we have assumed that the claim fails and as $\theta_{0} \leqslant \theta \leqslant \theta_{1}$, among the subgroups $\left\langle A, b_{i}\right\rangle_{G}\left(i<\theta_{1}^{+}\right)$there are $\theta_{1}^{+}$which are pairwise conjugates in $G$. So w.l.o.g. all $\left\langle A, b_{i}\right\rangle\left(i<\theta_{1}^{+}\right)$are conjugates in $G$. So let $\square^{8_{i}}$ be a conjugation which maps $\left\langle A, b_{i}\right\rangle_{G}$ onto $\left\langle A, b_{0}\right\rangle_{G}$. As $\kappa^{|A|} \leqslant \theta \leqslant \theta_{1},|A| \leqslant \kappa$, and $\left|\left\langle A, b_{i}\right\rangle_{G}\right| \leqslant \kappa$ the number of functions from $A$ to $\left\langle A, b_{0}\right\rangle_{G}$ is $\leqslant \theta_{1}$, hence w.l.o.g. $\square^{g_{i}} \mid A$ is constant, hence (for $i, j<\theta_{1}^{+}$), $\left(\square^{g_{i}}\right)^{-1} \square^{g_{i}}=\square^{\left(g_{i}^{1} g_{i}\right)}$ is the identity on $A$, which means $g_{j}^{-1} g_{i} \in \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)$.
As $\square^{s_{i}}\left(b_{i}\right)$ has $\leqslant\left|\left\langle A, b_{0}\right\rangle_{G}\right| \leqslant K \leqslant \theta_{1}$ possible values, w.l.o.g. for $i>0$, it is constant, hence $\left(\square^{s_{j}}\right)^{-1} \square^{8_{i}}\left(b_{i}\right)=b_{j}$. Also the number of possible cosets $g_{i} N$ is at $\operatorname{most}(G: N) \leqslant \theta \leqslant \theta_{1}$, hence w.l.o.g. for every $i>0, g_{i} N=g_{1} N$, so $g_{i}^{-1} g_{1} \in N$.

So we have gotten that $g_{i}^{-1} g_{1}\left(1<i<\theta_{1}^{+}\right)$are $\theta_{1}^{+}$distinct members of $K$, contradiction to " $(*)$ fails." So we have proved ( $*$ )
So $|K|=\sigma$. Now
(**) there are subgroups $H_{i}$ of $K$ (for $i<\sigma$ ) such that $H_{i}=K \cap\left\langle H_{i}, A\right\rangle_{G}$, $\left|H_{i}\right| \leqslant K$, and the $H_{i}$ 's are pairwise nonconjugate in $K$.
$(* *)$ suffices: suppose 3.2 fails. By the proof of 1.9 , for some $i<\sigma$ for $\theta^{+} j$ 's, $\left\langle A, H_{j}\right\rangle_{G}$ is conjugate to $\left\langle A, H_{i}\right\rangle_{G}$ say by $\square^{g_{i, j}}$, and w.l.o.g. $\square^{g_{i j}} \uparrow A=$ the identity, hence $g_{i, j} \in \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)$.
Now $\theta \geqslant(G: N)$, hence for some such $j(1) \neq j(2), g_{i, j(1)} N=g_{i, j(2)} N$, so $g \stackrel{\text { def }}{=} g_{i, j(2)}^{-1} g_{i, j(1)} \in N \cap \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)=K$, and $\square^{g}$ maps $\left\langle A, H_{j(1)}\right\rangle_{G}$ onto $\left\langle A, H_{j(2)}\right\rangle_{G}$, and as $g \in K, \square^{g}$ maps $\left\langle A, H_{j(1)}\right\rangle_{G} \cap K$ onto $\left\langle A, H_{j(2)}\right\rangle_{G} \cap K$, but for every $j$, $\left\langle A, H_{j}\right\rangle_{G} \cap K=H_{j}$. So $j(1) \neq j(2)$ but $H_{j(1)}, H_{j(2)}$ were assumed to be nonconjugate in $K$, contradiction, hence $(* *)$ really suffices.

Proof of $(* *)$. Now if $\operatorname{Cent}(K) /\left(\operatorname{Cent}(K) \cap\langle A\rangle_{G}\right)$ has power $\geqslant_{K}+\aleph_{1}$, by 1.3, $\operatorname{Cent}(K)$ has at least $2^{\kappa} \geqslant \sigma$ subgroups of power $\kappa$ extending $\operatorname{Cent}(K) \cap$ $\langle A\rangle_{G}$, trivially nonconjugates in $K$ (being in the center), and for each such $H$ easily $H=\langle A, H\rangle_{H} \cap K$.

So $\operatorname{Cent}(K) /\left(\operatorname{Cent}(K) \cap\langle A\rangle_{G}\right)$ has power $<K+\aleph_{1}$ and as $\langle A\rangle_{G}$ has power $<\sigma$ (as $\kappa^{|A|}<\sigma, \sigma$ uncountable) easily $\operatorname{Cent}(K)$ has power $<\sigma$.

So $K / \operatorname{Cent}(K)$ has power $\sigma$, and as " $\mathscr{P}_{\sigma}=\emptyset$ " is a hypothesis and as $2^{\kappa} \geqslant \sigma$, clearly $\mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant k}(K /$ Cent $K)$ is $\geqslant \sigma$.

So let $K_{i}(i<\sigma)$ be subgroups of $K$ of power $\leqslant \kappa$, such that $K_{i} /$ Cent $K(i<\sigma)$ are pairwise nonconjugate subgroups of $K /$ Cent $K$. Let $H_{i}=\left\langle K_{i}, A\right\rangle_{G} \cap K$; as $\langle A\rangle_{G} \cap \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A) \subseteq \operatorname{Cent} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)$ (see 0.4) it is easy to check that the $H_{i}(i<\sigma)$ are as required in ( $* *$ ). (Note that $K_{i}, A$ commute, $\left\langle K_{i}, A\right\rangle_{G}=\left\{x y: x \in K_{i}, y \in\right.$ $A\}$, and $H_{i}=\left\{x y: x \in K_{i}, y \in A \cap K\right\}$.)

### 3.3. Fact. For any subgroups $N_{\alpha}(\alpha<\beta)$ of $N$,

$$
\left(G: \bigcap_{\alpha<\beta} N_{\alpha}\right) \leqslant \prod_{\alpha<\beta}\left(G: N_{\alpha}\right) .
$$

Proof. Trivial: Define a function $F$ from $G$ to $\Pi_{\alpha<\beta} G / N_{\alpha}$ by $F(x)=\left\langle x N_{\alpha}: \alpha<\beta\right\rangle$. The power of the range of $F$ is $\leqslant \prod_{\alpha<\beta}\left|G / N_{\alpha}\right|=\Pi_{\alpha<\beta}\left(G: N_{\alpha}\right)$. Also

$$
\begin{aligned}
F(x)=F(y) & \Leftrightarrow(\forall \alpha<\beta)\left(x N_{\alpha}=y N_{\alpha}\right) \Leftrightarrow(\forall \alpha<\beta)\left(y^{-1} x \in N_{\alpha}\right) \\
& \Leftrightarrow y^{-1} x \in \bigcap_{\alpha<\beta} N_{\alpha} \Leftrightarrow x\left(\bigcap_{\alpha} N_{\alpha}\right)=y\left(\bigcap_{\alpha} N_{\alpha}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

So $\Pi_{\alpha<\beta}\left(G: N_{\alpha}\right) \geqslant|\operatorname{Rang}(F)| \geqslant\left(G: \bigcap_{\alpha<\beta} N_{\alpha}\right)$, and so the conclusion is clear. From now on we assume
3.4. Hypothesis. $\mathscr{P}_{\sigma}=\emptyset$ for every uncountable $\sigma<\lambda$, and $\mu>\mathcal{K}_{0}, 2^{\mu}=\lambda$.

And for this section sometimes we assume
3.4A. Statement. $\mu$ is not strong limit singular (hence $|A|<\mu \Rightarrow \mu^{|A|}<\lambda$, see 1.10(3), (4)).
3.5. Lemma. If $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}$, then
$\operatorname{Min} G \stackrel{\text { def }}{=} \cap\{N: N$ a normal subgroup of $G,(G: N)<\lambda\}$
is a characteristic (hence normal) subgroup of $G$ and has index $<\lambda$.
Proof. Being characteristic is trivial, so we shall prove the "index $<\lambda$."
We choose by induction on $\alpha<\mu$ a normal subgroup $N_{\alpha}$ of $G$, such that $N_{0}=G, N_{\alpha}$ is a proper subgroup of $N_{\beta}$ for every $\beta<\alpha$ and $\left(G: N_{\alpha}\right)<\lambda$.
If we succeed we shall get by 3.1 that $n c_{\leqslant \mu}(G) \geqslant 2^{\mu}$ but $2^{\mu} \geqslant \lambda$, hence this contradicts $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}$. So for some $\alpha<\mu$ we cannot find $N_{\alpha}$ as required. If $\alpha$ is a successor ordinal, i.e., $\alpha=\beta+1$ note that for any normal subgroup $N$ of $G$ with index $<\lambda, N \cap N_{\beta}$ is a normal subgroup of $G$ with index $<\lambda$. As $N \cap N_{\beta}$ cannot serve as $N_{\alpha}$, necessarily $N \cap N_{\beta}=N_{\beta}$. So $N_{\beta}$ is equal to $\operatorname{Min} G$, hence $(G: \operatorname{Min} G)=\left(N: N_{\beta}\right)<\lambda$, and we finish the proof.
So we assume $\alpha$ is a limit ordinal. Then necessarily $N \stackrel{\text { def }}{=} \bigcap_{\beta<\alpha} N_{\beta}$ has index $\lambda$ (in $G$ ). By 3.3, $(G: N) \leqslant \Pi_{\beta<\alpha}\left(G: N_{\beta}\right)$, let $\sigma_{\beta}=\left(G: N_{\beta}\right)$, clearly $\sigma_{\beta}<\lambda$ for $\beta<\alpha$ and by $\alpha$ 's choice $\Pi_{\beta<\alpha} \sigma_{\beta} \geqslant \lambda$ and $\beta<\gamma \Rightarrow \sigma_{\beta} \leqslant \sigma_{\gamma}$.

Let $\mu_{\beta}=\operatorname{Min}\left\{\theta: 2^{\theta} \geqslant \sigma_{\beta}\right\}$, as $\sigma_{\beta}<\lambda$ clearly $\mu_{\beta} \leqslant \mu$, and obviously $\beta<\gamma<\alpha \Rightarrow$ $\mu_{\beta} \leqslant \mu_{\gamma}$.
Case (a): $\operatorname{Sup}\left\{\mu_{\beta}: \beta<\alpha\right\}$ is $<\mu$. Then we can find $\kappa<\mu$ such that $|\alpha| \leqslant \kappa$ and $\mu_{\beta} \leqslant K$ for every $\beta<\alpha$. So for each $\beta<\alpha, \sigma_{\beta} \leqslant 2^{\mu_{\beta} \leqslant 2^{\kappa} \text {, hence } \Pi_{\beta<\sigma} \sigma_{\beta} \leqslant}$ $\left(2^{\kappa}\right)^{|\alpha|}=2^{\kappa}$, contradicting $\lambda \leqslant \Pi_{\beta<\alpha} \sigma_{\beta}$.

Case (b): Not case (a) and $\sigma_{\beta}(\beta<\alpha)$ is eventually constant. So by renaming w.l.o.g. $\sigma_{\beta}=\sigma$ for every $\beta<\alpha$ and $\lambda \leqslant \Pi_{\beta<\alpha} \sigma_{\beta}=\sigma^{|\alpha|}$. As $\alpha<\mu$, by $\mu$ 's definition $2^{|\alpha|}<\lambda$, hence by cardinal arithmetic $2^{|\alpha|}<\sigma$, and as $\alpha$ is a limit ordinal, $|\alpha|$ is infinite. So $G / N_{1}$ has power $\sigma,|\alpha|$ is infinite, $2^{|\alpha|}<\sigma<\lambda \leqslant \sigma^{|\alpha|}$, hence by $1.2(3), \mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant|\alpha|}\left(G / N_{1}\right) \geqslant \sigma^{|\alpha|}$, but (see above) $\sigma^{|\alpha|} \geqslant \lambda$ and $|\alpha|<\mu$ hence $\mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \mu}\left(G / N_{1}\right) \geqslant \lambda$. But by $1.4, \mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \mu}(G) \geqslant \mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \mu}\left(G / N_{1}\right) \geqslant \lambda$, contradiction.

Case (c): Not case (a) and $\left\langle\mu_{\beta}: \beta<\alpha\right\rangle$ is not eventually constant.
Subcase (c1): 3.4A holds. So, w.l.o.g. $2^{\mu_{0}} \geqslant \mu, \mu_{0}>\kappa_{0}$ and $\left\langle\mu_{\beta}: \beta<\alpha\right\rangle$ is strictly increasing. We now define by induction on $\beta<\alpha$ for every $\eta \in \Pi_{\gamma<\beta} \sigma_{\gamma+1}$ a subgroup $H_{\eta}$ of $G$ such that:
(i) $H_{\eta \mid \gamma} \subseteq H_{\eta} \subseteq\left\langle H_{\eta} \mid \gamma, N_{\gamma+1}\right\rangle_{G}$ for $\gamma<l(\eta)$.
(ii) $\left|H_{\eta}\right| \leqslant \mu_{l(\eta)}$.
(iii) If $\beta=l(\eta)$ is a limit ordinal, then $H_{\eta}=\bigcup_{\gamma<\beta} H_{\eta \mid \gamma}$.
(iv) The subgroups $\left\langle H_{\eta^{\wedge}(i)}, N_{l(\eta)+2}\right\rangle_{G}$ for all $i<\sigma_{l(\eta)+1}$ (for a fix $\eta$ ) are pairwise nonconjugate in $G$.

The induction step is done by Lemma 3.2 (possible as $\mu_{\beta} \leqslant \mu$ hence $\mu_{\beta}<\mu$ for every $\beta<\alpha)$. With $G / N_{l(\eta)+2}, N_{l(\eta)+1} / N_{l(\eta)+2}, \sigma_{l(\eta)+1}, H_{\eta}, \mu_{l(\eta)+1}$ here standing
for $G, N, \sigma, A, \kappa$ there respectively (note that $\left(\mu_{l(\eta)+1}\right)^{\left|H_{\eta}\right|} \leqslant\left(2^{\mu_{0}}\right)^{\mu_{(n)}}=2^{\mu_{(n)}}<$ $\sigma_{l(\eta)+1}$ as necessarily $2^{\mu_{\beta}}(\beta<\alpha)$ is strictly increasing too). Now for each $\eta \in \Pi_{\beta<\alpha} \sigma_{\beta+1}, H_{\eta}=\bigcup_{\gamma<\beta} H_{\eta \mid \gamma}$; clearly by (ii) $\left|H_{\eta}\right| \leqslant \sum_{\beta<\alpha} \mu_{\beta} \leqslant \mu|\alpha|=\mu$, by (i) + (iv) the $H_{\eta}$ 's are pairwise nonconjugate. So $\left\{H_{\eta}: \eta \in \Pi_{\beta<\alpha} \mu_{\beta+1}\right\}$ exemplifies $\mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \mu}(G) \geqslant \Pi_{\beta<\alpha} \sigma_{\beta+1}=\Pi_{\beta<\alpha} \sigma_{\beta} \geqslant \lambda$, contradicting $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}$.

Subcase (c2): 3.4A fails (i.e., $\mu$ is strong limit singular). By cardinal arithmetic, $\mu_{i}, \sigma_{i}<\mu$ for each $i$ and cf $\alpha=\mathrm{cf} \mu$. Let $\mu=\sum_{i<\mathrm{cf} \mu} \chi(i),|\alpha|+\operatorname{cf} \mu<$ $\chi(i), \chi(i+1)=\chi(i+1)^{\chi(i)}$. Let $\beta(i)=\operatorname{Min}\left\{\beta<\alpha: \mu_{\beta}>\chi(i+1)\right\}$, then $\beta(i)=$ $\gamma(i)+1$ (as $|\alpha|<\chi(i)$ ). We can now imitate the proof of (c1).

Case (d): For some $\beta<\gamma, \mu_{\beta}=\mu, \sigma_{\beta}<\sigma_{\gamma}$ and for every $A \subseteq N_{\beta} / N_{\gamma},|A|<\mu$, the set $\mathrm{Cm}_{n_{\beta} / N_{\gamma}}(A)$ has power $\geqslant \mu$. Clearly in this case $N_{\beta} / N_{\gamma}$ has a commutative subgroup of power $\mu$, hence by 1.3 has $2^{\mu}=\lambda$ subgroups $H$ of power $\mu$ hence by 1.2(1) (apply to $\sigma_{\beta}, \mu$ standing for $\left.\lambda, \mu\right) \mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \mu}\left(N_{\beta} / N_{\gamma}\right) \geqslant \lambda$, hence by 1.4, $\mathrm{nc}_{\mathrm{s}^{\prime}}\left(N_{\beta}\right) \geqslant \lambda$, contradicting $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}$ by 1.5 (as $\left.\left(G: N_{\beta}\right)=\sigma_{\beta}<\lambda\right)$.

Case (e): No previous cases. As not case (a) w.l.o.g. $\operatorname{Sup}\left\{\mu_{\beta}: \beta<\alpha\right\}=\mu$, hence w.l.o.g. $\sigma_{\beta}>\aleph_{0}$. As not case (c) w.l.o.g. $\left\langle\mu_{\beta}: \beta<\alpha\right\rangle$ is eventually constant, so necessarily $\mu_{\beta}=\mu$ for every $\beta$ large enough, and w.l.o.g. $\mu_{\beta}=\mu$ for every $\beta<\alpha$. As not case (b) w.l.o.g. $\left\langle\sigma_{\beta}: \beta<\alpha\right\rangle$ is strictly increasing, $\alpha=\operatorname{cf} \alpha$, and let $\alpha(*)=\operatorname{Min}\{\alpha$, cf $\mu\}$. Note that $\Pi_{\beta<\alpha(*)} \sigma_{\beta} \geqslant \lambda$ : if $\alpha(*)=\alpha$ obviously, and if $\alpha(*)=\operatorname{cf} \mu \neq \alpha$, then necessarily cf $\mu<\mu$, hence $\lambda=2^{\mu}=\left(2^{<\mu}\right)^{\text {cf } \mu} \leqslant$ $\Pi_{\beta<\mathrm{cf} \mu} \sigma_{\beta+1}$ (note that $2^{<\mu} \leqslant \sigma_{\beta+1}$, as $\mu_{\beta+1}=\mu$ ).

We now define by induction on $\beta<\alpha(*)$ for every $\eta \in \prod_{\gamma<\beta} \sigma_{\gamma+1}$ a subgroup $H_{\eta}$ of $G$ such that:
(i) $H_{\eta \mid \gamma} \subseteq H_{\eta} \subseteq\left\langle H_{\eta \mid \gamma}, N_{\gamma+2}\right\rangle_{G}$ for $\gamma<l(\eta)$.
(ii) $\left|H_{\eta}\right|$ is strictly smaller than $\mu$.
(iii) If $\beta=l(\eta)$ is a limit ordinal, then $H_{\eta}=\bigcup_{\gamma<\beta} H_{\eta \upharpoonright \gamma}$.
(iv) The subgroups $\left\langle H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle i\rangle}, N_{l(\eta)+2}\right\rangle_{G}$ for all $i<\sigma_{l(\eta)+1}$ (for a fix $\eta$ ) are pairwise nonconjugate in $G$.

The problem is the induction step. Suppose $H_{\eta}$ is defined, $l(\eta)=\beta$, and we shall define $H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle i\rangle}\left(i<\sigma_{\beta+1}\right)$. Note that as $\left(G: N_{\gamma}\right)=\sigma_{\gamma}, \sigma_{\gamma}$ strictly increasing, clearly $\left(N_{\beta}: N_{\gamma}\right)=\sigma_{\gamma}$ for $\beta<\gamma<\alpha(*)$. As not case (d), there is a set $A_{\eta} \subseteq N_{\beta+1}$ such that $\left|A_{\eta}\right|<\mu$ and $\mathrm{Cm}_{N_{\beta+1} / N_{\beta+2}}\left(A_{\eta} / N_{\beta+2}\right)$ has power $<\mu$. So (as in the proof of 1.10) there are $\sigma_{\beta+2}$ elements of $N_{\beta+1} / N_{\beta+2}$ which are pairwise nonconjugate over $A_{\eta} / N_{\beta+2}$. As $\left(G: N_{\beta+1}\right)=\sigma_{\beta+1}<\sigma_{\beta+2}$, there are $\left(\sigma_{\beta+1}\right)^{+}$members of $N_{\beta+1} / N_{\beta+2}$ which are pairwise nonconjugate over $H_{\eta} \cup A_{\eta}$ in $G / N_{\beta+2}$. As $2^{\left|H_{n} \cup A_{n}\right|}<\sigma_{\beta+1}$, as in 1.10 , we can find $a_{i} \in N_{\beta+1}\left(i<\sigma_{\beta+1}\right)$ such that the subgroups $\left\langle H_{\eta} / N_{\beta+2} \cup A_{\eta} / N_{\beta+2} \cup\left\{a_{i} N_{\beta+2}\right\}\right\rangle_{G / N_{\beta+2}}$ are pairwise nonconjugate. Now the subgroups $H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle i\rangle} \stackrel{\text { def }}{=}\left\langle H_{\eta} \cup A_{\eta} \cup\left\{a_{i}\right\}\right\rangle_{G}$ (for $i<\sigma_{\beta+1}$ ) are as required.

At last the subgroups $\left\{\bigcup_{\gamma<\alpha(*)} H_{\eta{ }_{\eta}, \gamma}: \eta \in \prod_{\beta<\alpha(*)} \sigma_{\beta+1}\right\}$ are pairwise nonconjugate subgroups of $G$, each of power $\leqslant \mu$, and their number is $\Pi_{\beta<\alpha(*)} \sigma_{\beta+1} \geqslant \lambda$ (by the choice of $\alpha(*))$. This contradicts $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}$, hence we finish case (e).
3.6. Lemma. Suppose $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}$, then $(G: \operatorname{Min} G)<\lambda$.

Proof. Let $L \subseteq$ Cent $G,|L|<\mu, G / L \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}$. and let $K=\{x \in G: x L \in \operatorname{Min}(G / L)\}$. We know that $G / L \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}$, hence by $3.5,(G / L: \operatorname{Min}(G / L))<\lambda$, hence $(G: K)<\lambda$, and clearly $K$ is a normal subgroup of $G$. Clearly

$$
\operatorname{Min} G=\cap\{N: N \subseteq K, N \text { a normal subgroup of } G \text { and }(K: N)<\lambda\} .
$$

However for any such $N$, clearly $\langle N, L \cap K\rangle_{G}=K$ hence ( $K: N$ ) $\leqslant|L|$. So, repeating the beginning of the proof of $3.5,(K: \operatorname{Min} G) \leqslant 2^{|L|}<2^{\mu}=\lambda$ but $(G: K)<\lambda$, hence $(G: \operatorname{Min} G)<\lambda$.
3.7. Definition. Let $\Omega^{m}=\left\{\operatorname{Min} G: G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{m}\right\}$ (for $m=0,1$, if $m=0$ we may omit it).
3.8. Lemma. For every $G \in \Omega_{\lambda}^{m}(m=0,1)$ :
(1) $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{m}$.
(2) $\operatorname{Min} G=G$ (hence $\Omega_{\lambda}^{m}=\left\{G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{m}: G=\operatorname{Min} G\right\}$ ).
(3) $G=G^{(1)}$.
(4) Every $x \in G-$ Cent $G$ has at least $\mu$ conjugates (in $G$ ).

Proof. As $G \in \Omega_{\lambda}^{m}$, let $G=\operatorname{Min} G^{*}, G^{*} \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{m}$.
(1) Immediate: $|G|=\lambda$ as $\left|G^{*}\right|=\lambda$, and by 3.5 and $3.6, \lambda>\left(G^{*}: \operatorname{Min} G^{*}\right)=$ ( $G^{*}: G$ ) and use 1.7.
(2) The problem is that "being a normal subgroup" is not a transitive relation. However being a characteristic subgroup is a transitive relation. Now $G$ is a characteristic subgroup of $G^{*}$ (by the definition of Min in 3.5) and $\operatorname{Min} G$ is a characteristic subgroup of $G$ (similarly), so: $\operatorname{Min} G$ is a characteristic subgroup of $G^{*}$, hence $\operatorname{Min} G$ is a normal subgroup of $G^{*}$. Now we know $\left(G^{*}: \operatorname{Min} G\right)=$ $\left(G^{*}: G\right)(G: \operatorname{Min} G), G^{*} \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{m}$ (by its choice), $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{m}$ (by (1)), $\left(G^{*}: G\right)<\lambda$ (by 3.5 or 3.6 ), $(G: \operatorname{Min} G)<\lambda$ (by 3.5 or 3.6 ), hence $\left(G^{*}: \operatorname{Min} G\right)<\lambda$. So by the definition of $\operatorname{Min} G^{*}, \operatorname{Min} G^{*} \subseteq \operatorname{Min} G$, but $\operatorname{Min} G \subseteq G=\operatorname{Min} G^{*}$, hence $G=$ $\operatorname{Min} G^{*}=\operatorname{Min} G$, as required.
(3) We know that $G^{(1)}$ is a normal subgroup of $G$, and by 1.8(4), $\left(G: G^{(1)}\right)<$ $\mu+\kappa_{1}<\lambda$. As $G=\operatorname{Min} G\left(\right.$ by (2)) necessarily $G^{(1)}=G$.
(4) Suppose $x \in G-\operatorname{Cent} G$ and $A=\left\{g x g^{-1}: g \in G\right\}$ has power $<\mu$. Then $K^{\text {def }}{ }^{\text {d }} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)$ is a normal subgroup of $G$ (as any inner automorphisms of $G$ maps $A$ onto itself, hence $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)$ onto itself). Also for $a, b \in G, a K=b K$ iff $\square^{a} \upharpoonright A=\square^{b} \mid A$ (as both are permutations of $A$ and they are equal iff $\square^{b-1 a} \upharpoonleft A=$ the identity, i.e., $\left.b^{-1} a \in K\right)$. So $(G: K) \leqslant\left|\left\{\square^{8} \mid A: g \in G\right\}\right| \leqslant \mid\{h: h$ is a permutation of $A\} \mid \leqslant 2^{|A|}<2^{\mu}=\lambda\left(2^{|A|}<2^{\mu}\right.$ as $\left.\mu=\operatorname{Min}\left\{\sigma: 2^{\sigma} \geqslant \lambda\right\}\right)$. So $(G: K)<\lambda, K$ a normal subgroup of $G$, hence $\operatorname{Min} G \subseteq K$, but $\operatorname{Min} G=G$, so $K=G$, but then (as $x \in A) x \in \operatorname{Cent}(G)$, contradiction.
3.9 Claim. (1) If 3.4A holds, $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}, A \subseteq B$ are subsets of $G$ of power $<\mu$, then $\operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(B) \subseteq \operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)$.
(2) For $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}$, Min $G$ is the maximal subgroup of $G$ with no proper normal subgroup of index $<\lambda$.
(3) If 3.4A holds, $B \subseteq H \stackrel{\text { def }}{=} \operatorname{Min} \operatorname{Cm}_{G}(A), A \subseteq G, G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}, A$ and $B$ of power $<\mu$, then $\operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A \cup B)=\operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{H}(B)$.

Proof. (1) Trivially $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(B) \subseteq \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)$. As $\operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)$ is a normal subgroup of $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)$ of index $<\lambda, \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(B) \cap \operatorname{Min}_{\mathrm{Cm}_{G}}(A)$ is a subgroup of $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(B)$, is a normal subgroup of $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(B)$ and

$$
\left(\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(B):\left(\operatorname{Cm}_{G}(B) \cap \operatorname{Min} \operatorname{Cm}_{G}(A)\right) \leqslant\left(\operatorname{Cm}_{G}(A): \operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(B)\right)<\lambda\right.
$$

Hence $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(B) \cap \operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)$ includes $\operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(B)$, which gives the desired conclusion.
(2) Trivial: If $N$ is such a subgroup, then $N \cap \operatorname{Min} G$ is a normal subgroup of $N$ of index $<\lambda$, hence $N \cap \operatorname{Min} G=N$, i.e., $N \subseteq \operatorname{Min} G$.
(3) By $3.4 \mathrm{~A}, 1.10$, clearly all subgroups mentioned are in $\mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}, \operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{H}(B)$ is a normal subgroup of $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A \cup B)$ and has no proper normal subgroup of index $<\lambda$, hence by 3.9(2),

$$
\operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{H}(B) \subseteq \operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A \cup B)
$$

By 3.9(1), $\operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A \cup B) \subseteq \operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)=H$, hence trivially $\operatorname{Min}_{\mathrm{Cm}_{G}}(A \cup$ $B) \subseteq \mathrm{Cm}_{H}(B)$. As Min $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A \cup B)$ has no proper normal subgroup of index $<\lambda$, clearly by $3.9(2)$,

$$
\operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A \cup B) \subseteq \operatorname{Min}^{\operatorname{Cm}_{H}(B)} .
$$

Together they complete the proof.
3.10. Fact. For every $G$ and every cardinal $\theta$ :
(1) There is a (unique) subgroup $N=\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} G$ such that $N$ is a maximal subgroup of $G$ satisfying: $(\alpha) N^{(1)}=N$, and ( $\beta$ ) for every $x \in N-\operatorname{Cent} N$, $\left|\left\{g x g^{-1}: g \in N\right\}\right| \geqslant \theta$.
(2) $\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} G$ is a characteristic (hence normal) subgroup of $G$, and $\theta \leqslant \kappa \Rightarrow$ $\operatorname{Min}_{\kappa} G \subseteq \operatorname{Min}_{\theta} G$.
(3) If $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{m}$, then $\operatorname{Min} G \subseteq \operatorname{Min}_{\theta} G$, hence $\left(G: \operatorname{Min}_{\theta} G\right)<\lambda$, also $\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} G \in$ $\mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{m}$ (provided that $\theta \leqslant \mu$ of course).
(4) There are an ordinal $\alpha$, a non-decreasing continuous function $h: \alpha \rightarrow \alpha$ such that $h(0)=0, h(i) \leqslant i, h(h(i))=h(i), \quad[h(i)<h(j) \Rightarrow i<h(j)]$ and a strictly decreasing continuous sequence $\left\langle N_{i}: i \leqslant \alpha\right\rangle$ of subgroups of $G$ such that $N_{0}=G$, $N_{\alpha}=\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} G$, and for each $i, N_{h(i)}$ is a characteristic subgroup of $G$ and even of $N_{h(j)}$ for $j<i$ and $N_{i+1}=N_{i}^{(1)}$ or $N_{i}=N_{i}^{(1)}$ and $N_{i+1}=\operatorname{Cm}_{N_{i}}(A)$ for some set $A \subseteq N_{h(i)},|A|<\theta$, where $A$ is the set of conjugates in $N_{h(i)}$ of some $x \in N_{h(i)}-$ Cent $N_{h(i)}$ and $N_{i}$ is a normal subgroup of $N_{h(i)}$.

Proof. Easy: Let $\left\langle N_{i}: i \leqslant \alpha\right\rangle$ be a maximal sequence as required in (4) (except $N_{\alpha}=\operatorname{Min}_{\theta}(G)$ ). By the maximality, $N_{\alpha}$ satisfies (1)( $\alpha$ ), (1)( $\beta$ ): Also if $N$ satisfies (1)( $\alpha$ ) and (1) $(\beta)$, then we can prove by induction on $i$ that $N \subseteq N_{i}$, hence $N \subseteq N_{\alpha}$. So $N_{\alpha}$ is the maximal subgroup of $G$ satisfying (1)( $\alpha$ ), (1)( $\beta$ ). So we have proved (1) and (4). Parts (2) and (3) also cause no problem.
3.11. Fact. If $G \in \Omega_{\lambda}^{1}$, then $G / \operatorname{Cent} G \in \Omega_{\lambda}$.
3.12. Fact. If 3.4 A holds, $A \subseteq G \in \Omega_{\lambda}^{1},|A|<\mu, N$ a normal subgroup of $G$ and $\operatorname{Min} \operatorname{Cm}_{G}(A) \subseteq N$, then $N=G$.

Proof. Similar to that of 1.12. Suppose $N \neq G$. As $G \in \Omega_{\lambda}^{1}$, necessarily Cent $G$ has power $<\mu$, hence w.l.o.g. Cent $G \subseteq A$. As $N \neq G, N$ a normal subgroup of $G, G \in \Omega_{\lambda}^{1}$ necessarily $(G: N)=\lambda$. Denote $M \stackrel{\text { def }}{=} \operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)$. We know that $\kappa \stackrel{\text { def }}{=}\left(\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A): M\right)<\lambda$, hence there is $B \subseteq \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A),|B|<\lambda$ such that for every $x \in \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)$ for some $b \in B, x b^{-1} \in M$. Now we can define by induction on $i<\lambda$, $a_{i} \in G, a_{i} \notin\left\langle N, B, A, a_{j}: j<i\right\rangle_{G}$ (this is possible since otherwise $G / N$ is generated by $\{b N: b \in B\} \cup\{a N: a \in A\} \cup\left\{a_{j} N: j<i\right\}$ which has power $<\lambda$, hence the group $G / N$ has power $<\lambda$, contradicting an assumption).

Now $\left\langle a_{i}, A\right\rangle_{G} /$ Cent $G$ (for $i<\lambda$ ) are subgroups of $G /$ Cent $G$, which belong to $\Omega_{\lambda}$, hence letting $\chi=2^{|A|+\kappa_{0}}+\left(\operatorname{Cm}_{G}(A): M\right)$, w.l.o.g. $\left\langle a_{i}, A\right\rangle_{G} / \operatorname{Cent} G\left(i<\chi^{+}\right)$ are pairwise conjugate in $G /$ Cent $G$. As Cent $G \subseteq A \subseteq\left\langle a_{i} . A\right\rangle_{G}$ the subgroups $\left\langle a_{i}, A\right\rangle_{G}\left(i<\chi^{+}\right)$are pairwise conjugate in $G$, and let $\square^{g_{i}} \operatorname{map}\left\langle a_{i}, A\right\rangle_{G}$ onto $\left\langle a_{0}, A\right\rangle_{G}$. W.l.o.g. $\square^{g_{i}} \upharpoonright A$ is the same as well as $\square^{g_{i}}\left(a_{i}\right)$ (for $0<i<\chi^{+}$). So for $0<i, j<\chi^{+}, g_{i}^{-1} g_{j} \in \operatorname{Cm}_{G}(A)$ and $\square^{s_{i}^{-1} g_{j}}$ maps $a_{j}$ to $a_{i}$, so $a_{2} \in\left\langle g_{2}^{-1} g_{1}, a_{1}\right\rangle_{G} \subseteq$ $\left\langle\mathrm{Cm}(A), a_{1}\right\rangle_{G} \subseteq\left\langle M, B, a_{i}: i<2\right\rangle_{G} \subseteq\left\langle N, B, a_{i}: i<2\right\rangle$, contradiction.

## 4. Direct decomposition and semi-decomposition

As we know that $A \subseteq G, G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}, \mu^{|A|}<\lambda$ implies $\operatorname{Cm}_{G}(A) \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}$, we are able to build groups, which are generated by pairwise commuting subgroups. If we start with $G$ with no center (such $G$ 's exist in $\mathscr{P}_{\lambda}$ ) we can get direct decomposition (see 4.1). This leads naturally to problems of the uniqueness of a decomposition and a common refinement of two decompositions, and for suitable $G$ 's, to the Boolean algebra which the direct summands form. However in our later proofs it seems necessary to demand only that the subgroups are commuting, thus forming a semi-decomposition, semi-summands, etc. We may want to divide by the center, but we are interested in the inner automorphisms of a larger group.

At last we consider problems of the form: When do the groups $H \subseteq K$ have essentially the same decompositions; the natural function is

$$
K=\sum_{t \in T} K_{t} \Rightarrow H=\sum_{t \in T}\left(H \cap K_{t}\right)
$$

We complicate this by considering semi-decomposition and decompositions to normal subgroups of some extensions $H^{\prime}, K^{\prime}$, respectively.
4.1. Definition. (1) $G=\sum_{t \in T} G_{t}$ (a direct decomposition) if the $G_{t}$ are pairwise commuting subgroups of $G, G=\left\langle G_{t}: t \in T\right\rangle_{G}$ and $G_{t} \cap\left\langle G_{s}: s \in T, s \neq t\right\rangle=\{e\}$
(so every $g \in G_{t}$ has a unique representation $\Pi_{t \in T} g_{t}$ where $g_{t}=e$ for all but finitely many $t \in T$ ).
The function $g \rightarrow g_{t}$ is denoted by $\operatorname{End}_{G, G_{t}}\left(\right.$ more exactly $\left.\operatorname{End}_{\left\langle G_{i}: t \in T\right\rangle}\right)$ and is a homomorphism from $G$ onto $G_{t}$, which is the identity on $G_{t}$.
(2) $G=\sum_{t \in T}^{\prime} G_{t}$ (a semi-decomposition) if the $G_{t}$ are pairwise commuting subgroups of $G$, and $G=\left\langle G_{t}: t \in T\right\rangle_{G}$ (so each $g \in G_{t}$ has a representation $\Pi_{t \in T} g_{t}$ where $g_{t}=e$ for all but finitely many $t \in T$, but the representation is not necessarily unique). We define $\operatorname{End}_{\left\langle G_{t}: t \in T\right\rangle}(A)=\left\{a_{s}\right.$ : for some $a \in A ; a=\prod_{t \in T} a_{t}$, $a_{t} \in G_{t}$, and $\left.s \in T\right\}$. Each $G_{t}$ is called a semi-summand.
(3) A semi-decomposition $\sum_{t \in T}^{\prime} G_{t}$ is called nice if $G_{t}^{(1)}=G_{t}$.
4.2. Fact. (1) If $G=\sum_{t \in T} G_{t}$, then $G=\sum_{t \in T}^{\prime} G_{t}$.
(2) If $G=\sum_{t \in T}^{\prime} G_{t}$, then Cent $G=\sum_{t \in T}^{\prime}$ Cent $G_{t}$, Cent $^{\alpha} G_{t}=\sum_{t \in T}^{\prime}$ Cent $^{\alpha} G$ (for $\alpha$ an ordinal or $\infty$ ).
(3) If $G=\sum_{t \in T}^{\prime} G_{t}$, then $G^{(\alpha)}=\sum_{t \in T}^{\prime} G_{t}^{(\alpha)}$.
(4) If $a \in G=\sum_{t \in T}^{\prime} G_{t}, a=\Pi_{t \in T} a_{t}$ (see 4.1(2)), then:
(i) $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(a)=\Sigma^{\prime}\left\{\mathrm{Cm}_{G_{l}}\left(a_{t}\right): t \in T\right\}$.
(ii) Cent $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(a)=\Sigma^{\prime}\left\{\right.$ Cent $\left.\mathrm{Cm}_{G_{t}}\left(a_{t}\right): t \in T\right\}$.
(iii) $a_{t} \in \operatorname{Cent} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(a)$.
(iv) If $a \in G_{t}$, then $\operatorname{Cent} \operatorname{Cm}_{G}(a)=\left\langle\operatorname{Cent} \operatorname{Cm}_{G_{t}}(a) \text {, } \operatorname{Cent} G\right\rangle_{G}$.
(5) If $G=\sum_{t \in T}^{\prime} G_{t}$, then $G_{t} \cap\left\langle G_{s}: s \in T, s \neq t\right\rangle_{G} \subseteq$ Cent $G$.
(6) If $N_{t}$ is a normal subgroup of $G_{t}$, then $N=\sum_{t \in T}^{\prime} N_{t}$ is a normal subgroup of $G$. If in addition, $\operatorname{Cent}\left(G_{t}\right) \subseteq N_{t}$, then $G / N=\sum_{t \in T} G_{t} / N_{t}$ (more exactly $G / N=\sum_{t \in T}\left\langle G_{t}, N\right\rangle_{G} / N$ and $\left\langle G_{t}, N\right\rangle / N$ is canonically isomorphic to $\left.G_{t} / N_{t}\right)$.
Proof. Left to the reader.
4.3. Fact. Suppose $G=\sum_{t \in T} H_{t}=\sum_{s \in S} K_{s}$. Then
(1) $G /$ Cent $G=\sum_{t \in T, s \in S}\left(H_{t} /\right.$ Cent $\left.G \cap K_{s} / \operatorname{Cent} G\right)$,
(2) $G^{(1)}=\sum_{t \in T, s \in S} H_{t}^{(1)} \cap K_{s}^{(1)}$.

Proof. (2) Let $\bar{H}=\left\langle H_{t}: t \in T\right\rangle, \bar{K}=\left\langle K_{s}: s \in S\right\rangle$ (i.e., the sequences, not the subgroups they generate), and $f_{t}^{0}=\operatorname{End}_{\vec{H}}^{\epsilon}, f_{s}^{1}=\operatorname{End}_{\bar{K}}^{\delta}$. Let $t(*) \in T$, s.t. for $s \in S$, $t \in T, f_{t}^{0} f_{s}^{1} \upharpoonright H_{t(*)}$ is a homomorphism from $H_{t_{(*)}}$ into $H_{t}$. By 4.2(4)(ii) (applied to $f_{t}^{0}$, then to $f_{s}^{1}$ ), for all $x \in H_{t(*)}$

Cent $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left[f_{t}^{0} f_{s}^{1}(x)\right] \subseteq \operatorname{Cent} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left[f_{s}^{1}(x)\right] \subseteq \operatorname{Cent} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(x)$.
So if $t \neq t(*)$, by 4.2(4)(iii) and (iv), (i)

$$
f_{t}^{0} f_{s}^{1}(x) \in \operatorname{Cent}_{\mathrm{Cm}_{G}}(x)=\left\langle\operatorname{Cent} \mathrm{Cm}_{H_{t(c)}}(x), \text { Cent } G_{q}: q \in T\right\rangle_{G}
$$

But

$$
\left\langle\text { Cent } \mathrm{Cm}_{G_{(t)}( }(x), \text { Cent } H_{q}: q \in T\right\rangle_{G} \cap H_{t}=\text { Cent } H_{t},
$$

hence $f_{t}^{0} f_{s}^{1}(x) \in$ Cent $H_{t} \subseteq$ Cent $G$. Now for $x, y \in H_{t(*)}, \quad f_{t}^{0} f_{s}^{1}\left(x y x^{-1} y^{-1}\right)=$ $\left(f_{t}^{0} f_{s}^{1}(x)\right)\left(f_{t}^{0} f_{s}^{1}(y)\right)\left(f_{t}^{0} f_{s}^{1}(x)^{-1}\left(f_{t}^{0} f_{s}^{1}(y)\right)^{-1}\right.$ which is $e$ by the last sentence; so
$f_{t}^{0} f_{s}^{1} \upharpoonright H_{t(*)}$ is trivial on $H_{t(*)}^{(1)}$ and it induces a trivial homomorphism from $H_{t(*)} /$ Cent $H_{t(*)}$ into $G_{t} /$ Cent $G_{t}$. The rest should be clear (or see 4.8 's proof).
4.4. Fact. If $G=G^{(1)}$ or Cent $G=\{e\}$ and $G=\sum_{t \in T} H_{t}=\sum_{s \in S} K_{s}$, then

$$
G=\sum_{t \in T, s \in S} H_{t} \cap K_{s} .
$$

Proof. By 4.3(2), if $G=G^{(1)}$ and by 4.3(1), if Cent $G=\{e\}$.
4.5. Fact. If $G=G^{(1)}$ and $G=\sum_{t \in T}^{\prime} H_{t}=\sum_{s \in T}^{\prime} K_{s}$, then $G=\sum_{t \in T, s \in S}^{\prime} H_{t} \cap K_{s}$.

Proof. The only nontrivial point is why $G \subseteq G^{\prime} \stackrel{\text { def }}{=}\left\langle H_{t} \cap K_{s}: t \in T, s \in S\right\rangle_{G}$.
4.5A. Subfact. $G=\Sigma_{t \epsilon T}^{\prime} H_{t}^{(\infty)}=\Sigma_{t \epsilon T}^{\prime} K_{s}^{(\infty)}$.

This is so because $G=G^{(\infty)}=\sum_{t \in T}^{\prime} H_{t}^{(\infty)}$. So w.l.o.g. $H_{t}^{(\infty)}=H_{t}, K_{s}^{(\infty)}=K_{s}$ (as we just need that they generate $G$ ).

It is enough to prove that every $a \in H_{t}$ belongs to $G^{\prime}$. As $G=\sum_{s \in S}^{\prime} K_{s}$, clearly $a=\Pi_{s \in S} a_{s}$ for some $a_{s} \in K_{s}$, hence it is enough to prove that w.l.o.g. for each $s \in S, a_{s} \in H_{t}$ (remember the $a_{s}$ are not uniquely defined). But we have assumed $H_{t}=H_{t}^{(1)}$. First suppose $a$ is a commutator $a=x y x^{-1} y^{-1}$ for some $x, y \in H_{t}$, and let $x=\Pi_{s \in S} x_{s}, \quad y=\prod_{s \in S} y_{s}, \quad$ where $\quad x_{s}, \quad y_{s} \in K_{s} . \quad$ Easily $\quad a=x y x^{-1} y^{-1}=$ $\Pi_{s \in S} x_{s} y_{s} x_{s}^{-1} y_{s}^{-1}$. As $x=\Pi_{s \in S} x_{s}, x_{s} \in K_{s}$, clearly for each $s \in S$, Cent $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(x_{s}\right) \subseteq$ Cent $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(x)$, hence for some $b_{s} \in H_{t}, b_{s}^{-1} x_{s} \in$ Cent $G$.

Similarly, for some $c_{s} \in H_{t}, c_{s}^{-1} y_{s} \in \operatorname{Cent} G$. Now

$$
\begin{aligned}
x_{s} y_{s} x_{s}^{-1} y_{s}^{-1} & =b_{s}\left(b_{s}^{-1} x_{s}\right) c_{s}\left(c_{s}^{-1} y_{s}\right)\left(b_{s}^{-1} x_{s}\right)^{-1} b_{s}^{-1}\left(c_{s}^{-1} y_{s}\right)^{-1} c_{s}^{-1} \\
& =b_{s} c_{s} b_{s}^{-1} c_{s}^{-1} \in H_{t}
\end{aligned}
$$

and it also belongs to $K_{s}$; hence it belongs to $H_{t} \cap K_{s}$.
So $a=x y x^{-1} y^{-1}=\Pi_{s} x_{s} y_{s} x_{s}^{-1} y_{s}^{-1}=\Pi b_{s} c_{s} b_{s}^{-1} c_{s}^{-1}$ is as required. As the commutators in $H_{t}$ generate $H_{t}$, the proof is complete.
4.6. Definition. (1) For any group $G, G=G^{(1)}$ or Cent $G=\{e\}$ we define the structure $\operatorname{BA}(G)$ : its elements are the direct summands of $G$, i.e., $\{I$ : for some $J$, $G=I+J\}$; its operations are union and intersection:

$$
I \cup J \xlongequal[=]{\text { def }}\langle I, J\rangle_{G},
$$

$I \cap J=$ the usual intersection.
(2) If $G=G^{(1)}, \mathrm{BA}^{\prime}(G)$ is the following structure: its elements are the semi-summands $I$ of $G$ satisfying $I=I^{(1)}$. The operations are as in (1). Note $I \in \mathrm{BA}^{\prime}(G)$ is commutative iff it is trivial.
4.7. Fact. (1) $\mathrm{BA}(G)$ is a Boolean algebra with zero $\{e\}$, one $G$, and if $G=I+J, I$ is the complement of $J$.
(2) For $I \in \operatorname{BA}(G)$ there is a unique endomorphism $\operatorname{End}_{G}^{I} G$ from $G$ onto $I$ which is the identity on I such that $\operatorname{End}_{G}^{I}=\operatorname{End}_{\left(I, I_{1}\right\rangle}^{0}$ where $G=I_{0}+I_{1}, I_{0}=I$.
(3) If $G=G^{(1)}, \mathrm{BA}^{\prime}(G)$ is a Boolean algebra with zero $\{e\}$, one $G$; and for every $I \in \mathrm{BA}^{\prime}(G)$ there is a unique $J=J^{(1)}, G=I+^{\prime} J$.
(4) For $I \in \operatorname{BA}^{\prime}(G)$ we define $\operatorname{End}_{G}^{\prime}$ as in 4.7(2), 4.1(2).

Proof. (1) Apply 4.4.
(2) Follows.
(3) Apply 4.5 .
4.8. Fact. (1) If $G \in \Omega_{\lambda}^{1}$, then $G$ has no nontrivial direct summand of power $<\lambda$, nor such a noncommutative semi-summand.
(2) If $G=\sum_{t \in T} G_{t}$, then for any $A \subseteq G$

$$
\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)=\sum_{t \in T} \mathrm{Cm}_{G_{t}}\left(\operatorname{End}_{G}^{G_{t}} A\right) .
$$

Similarly for $G=\sum_{t \in T}^{\prime} G_{t}$.
(3) If $G=\sum_{t \in T} G_{t} \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}$, then for each $t \in T$, $\left[\left|G_{t}\right|=\lambda \Rightarrow G_{t} \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}\right]$ and $\operatorname{Min} G=$ $\sum\left\{\operatorname{Min} G_{t}: t \in T,\left|G_{t}\right|=\lambda\right\}$. Similarly for $G=\sum_{t \in T}^{\prime} G_{t}^{0}$, (no $G_{t}^{0}$ is commutative by 1.3) and/or for $\mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}$.
(4) For no $G \in \Omega_{\lambda}$ there are an infinite $T$ and $G_{t}(t \in T)$ each of power $\lambda$ such that $G=\sum_{t \in T}^{\prime} G_{t}$. This holds for $G \in \Omega_{\lambda}^{1}$ too.
(5) There is no $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}, G=G^{(1)}$ or Cent $G=\{e\}$, and $a_{i} \in G-\{e\}$ (for $i<\mu$ ) such that for $j<i$ there is a direct decomposition $I+J$ of $G$ such that $a_{i} \in I, a_{j} \in J$.
(6) If in (5) $a_{i} \in G$-Cent $G$, we can use semi-decomposition even for $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}$.

Proof. (1) If $I$ is a direct summand of $G$, then for some $J, G=I+J$, so $J$ is a normal subgroup of $G,(G: J)=|I|$. As $G=\operatorname{Min} G, 1<|I|<\lambda$ is impossible. The proof for semi-summand is similar.
(2) Note that $a, b \in G$ commute iff for every $s \in T$, $\operatorname{End}_{\left\langle G_{t}: t \in T\right\rangle}(a)$ commutes with $\operatorname{End}_{\left\langle G_{t}: t \in T\right\rangle}(b)$.
(3) Note that subgroups of $G_{t}$ are conjugate in $G$ iff they are conjugate in $G_{t}$, hence (*) for every $\sigma, \mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \sigma}\left(G_{t}\right) \leqslant \mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \sigma}(G)$.
So if $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda},\left|G_{t}\right|=\lambda$, clearly $G_{t} \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}$. For any $t, \operatorname{Min} G_{t}+\sum_{s \neq t} G_{s}$ is a normal subgroup of $G$ of index $\left(G_{t}: \operatorname{Min} G_{t}\right)<\lambda$, hence it includes $\operatorname{Min} G$. We can conclude that:

$$
\operatorname{Min} G \subseteq \sum\left\{\operatorname{Min} G_{t}:\left|G_{t}\right|=\lambda\right\}
$$

Suppose equality fails, and $x \in \sum\left\{\operatorname{Min} G_{t}: t \in T\right\}$ but $x \notin \operatorname{Min} G$, so $x=\Pi_{t \in T} x_{t}$, $x_{t} \in \operatorname{Min} G_{t}$. Hence we can assume $x \in G_{t}$ for some $t$. Necessarily $\left|G_{t}\right|=\lambda$, and
$x \notin(\operatorname{Min} G) \cap G_{t}$, but this is a normal subgroup of $G_{t}$ of index $<\lambda$, hence should include Min $G_{t}$, but $x$ does not belong to it, contradiction.
(4) W.l.o.g., $T$ is the set of natural numbers. For each $n<\omega,\left|G_{n}\right|=\lambda$, we know $\mid$ Cent $G_{n} \mid<\mu$.

We now choose for $n<\omega, i<\lambda, a_{n, i} \in G_{n}$ such that $\left\langle a_{n, i} \text {, Cent } G_{n}\right\rangle_{G_{n}}$ are pairwise distinct, and define for $i<\lambda, H_{i}=\left\langle a_{n, i}: n<\omega\right\rangle_{G}$.

It is clear that $a_{n, i} \in H_{i} \cap G_{n} \subseteq\left\langle a_{n, i} \text {, Cent } G_{n}\right\rangle_{G}$. Now suppose that $i \neq j<\lambda$, $g \in G$ and $\square^{g}$ maps $H_{i}$ onto $H_{j}$. Clearly for some $n, g \in \sum_{m<n} G_{m}$, apply $\operatorname{End}_{\left\langle G_{m}: m<\omega\right\rangle}^{n}$ to $H_{i}, H_{j}, g$ and we see that $\square^{g}$ maps $\left\langle a_{n, i} \text {, Cent } G_{t}\right\rangle_{G_{t}}$ onto $\left\langle a_{n, j}\right.$, Cent $\left.G_{t}\right\rangle_{G_{t}}$, contradiction. For $G \in \Omega_{\lambda}^{1}$, the same proof works.
4.8A. Remark. Really, the proof shows that e.g., if $|T| \leqslant \sigma$, e.g., $\left|G_{t}\right| \geqslant 2^{\sigma}$,

$$
\mathrm{nc}_{\sigma}\left(\sum_{t \in T} G_{t}\right) \geqslant \prod_{t \in T}\left|G_{t}\right|^{\sigma} /(\text { the ideal of finite subsets of } T) \text {. }
$$

(5) For any set $S \subseteq \mu$ let

$$
H_{S}=\left\langle a_{i}: i \in S\right\rangle_{G} .
$$

By the hypothesis for $j<i, a_{i}$ commutes with $a_{j}$, hence $H_{s}$ is commutative, so suppose $S, T$ are distinct subsets of $\mu, g \in G$, but $\square^{g}$ maps $H_{S}$ onto $H_{T}$. As $S \neq T$ w.l.o.g., there is $\alpha \in S-T$, so as $\square^{8}\left(a_{\alpha}\right) \in H_{T}$ there are $\beta_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{n} \in T$, and $m(1), \ldots, m(n) \in \mathbb{Z}$ such that $\square^{g}\left(a_{\alpha}\right)=\prod_{k=1}^{n}\left(a_{\beta_{k}}\right)^{m(k)}$ (remember $H_{S}$ is commutative.) Note that $\beta_{k} \neq \alpha$ for $k=1, n$.

For each $k$ there is a direct decomposition $G=I_{k}+J_{k}, a_{\alpha} \in I_{k}, a_{\beta_{k}} \in J_{k}$. So $a_{\alpha} \in I \stackrel{\text { def }}{=} \bigcap_{k=1}^{n} I_{k}, I$ is a direct summand of $G, G=I+J$, and $J_{k} \subseteq J$ for $k=1, n$. Hence $a_{\beta_{k}} \in J_{k} \subseteq J$. Now $\square^{g} a_{\alpha}=\Pi_{k}\left(a_{\beta_{k}}\right)^{m(k)}$ is trivially contradictory (as $a_{\alpha} \neq e$ ).
(6) Similar, or use $G /$ Cent $G$.
4.9. Definition. (1) For a group $G$ and $A \subseteq G$ let $\langle A\rangle{ }_{G}^{\mathrm{cg}}$ be $\left\langle g \mathrm{ga}^{-1}: a \in A\right.$, $g \in G\rangle_{G}$, or equivalently the smallest normal subgroup of $G$ which includes $A$.
(2) Let $\operatorname{cg}(G)=\operatorname{Min}\left\{|A|: G=\langle A\rangle_{G}^{\mathrm{cg}}\right\}$.
(3) For a group $K$ and a normal subgroup $H$ let

$$
\operatorname{cg}_{K}(H)=\operatorname{cg}(H, K)=\operatorname{Min}\left\{|A|: H=\langle A\rangle_{K}^{\mathrm{cg}}\right\} .
$$

4.10. Definition. (1) We say $\Sigma_{s \in S} H_{s}$ is a direct decomposition of $H$ inside $K$ if $H=\sum_{s \epsilon S} H_{s}$, and each $H_{s}$ is a normal subgroup of $K$. Similarly for semi-direct decompositions.
(2) $\mathrm{BA}(H, K)=\mathrm{BA}_{K}(H)=\{I \in \mathrm{BA}(H): I$ is a normal subgroup of $K\}$ where $H$ is a normal subgroup of $K$.
(3) $\mathrm{BA}_{K}^{\prime}(H)=\left\{I \in \mathrm{BA}^{\prime}(H): I\right.$ is a normal subgroup of $\left.K\right\}$.
4.11. Fact. (1) If $H$ is a normal subgroup of $K$, then $\mathrm{BA}_{K}(H)$ is a Boolean subalgebra of $\mathrm{BA}(H)$.
(2) If $H$ is a normal subgroup of $K, H=H^{(1)}$, then $\mathrm{BA}_{K}^{\prime}(H)$ is a Boolean subalgebra of $\mathrm{BA}^{\prime}(H)$.

Proof. (1) Clearly $\mathrm{BA}_{K}(H)$ is closed under the operations of union and intersection. Obviously, $\{e\}, H \in \mathrm{BA}_{K}(H)$. As for complementation if $I+J=H$, $I \in \mathrm{BA}_{K}(H)$, then $I$ is a normal subgroup of $K$. So for any $a \in H$, $\square^{a}$ maps $I$ onto itself, and $H=\square^{a}(H)=\square^{a}(I)+\square^{a}(J)=I+\square^{a}(J)$, hence necessarily $\square^{a}(J)=J$, so $J$ is a normal subgroup of $K$ hence $J \in \mathrm{BA}_{K}(H)$.
(2) Similarly.
4.12. Fact. Suppose $H \subseteq K$, and for every $x \in H$
(*) Cent $\mathrm{Cm}_{K}(x) \subseteq H$ or even $y \in K \wedge \operatorname{Cent} \mathrm{Cm}_{K}(y) \subseteq \operatorname{Cent} \mathrm{Cm}_{K}(x) \Rightarrow y \in H$.
Then (1) If $K=\sum_{t \in T} K_{t}$, then $H=\sum_{t \in T}\left(H \cap K_{t}\right)$.
(2) If $K=\sum_{t \in T}^{\prime} K_{t}$, then $H=\sum_{t \in T}^{\prime}\left(H \cap K_{t}\right)$.

Remark. In (*) the second condition is weaker than the first.
Proof. In both cases the least trivial point is $H=\left\langle H \cap K_{t}: t \in T\right\rangle_{K}$. For this it is enough to prove that if $x \in H$, then for some $x_{t} \in H \cap K_{t}, x=\prod_{t \in T} x_{t}$. By the hypothesis, $x=\Pi_{t \in T} x_{t}$ for some $x_{t} \in K_{t}$. But by (*) $x \in H \Rightarrow x_{t} \in H$ for each $t \in T$.
4.13. Claim. Suppose $H$ is a normal subgroup of $K$, and $\langle A\rangle_{K}^{\mathrm{cg}}=H$.

If $\left(K^{1}, H^{1}\right)$ is an elementary submodel (see Ap 1$)$ of $(K, H), A \subseteq H^{1}$, then
(*) For any direct decomposition $\sum_{t \in T} H_{t}^{1}$ of $H^{1}$ inside $K^{1}$ there is a unique direct decomposition $\sum_{t \in T} H_{t}$ of $H$ inside $K$ such that $H_{t} \cap H^{1}=H_{t}^{1}$.
(**) For any nice semi-decomposition $\sum_{t \in T}^{\prime} H_{t}^{1}$ of $H^{1}$ inside $K^{1}$ there is a unique nice semi-decomposition $\Sigma_{t \in T} H_{t}$ of $H$ inside $K$ such that $H_{t} \cap H^{1}=H_{t}^{1}$ (see 4.1(3)).

Proof. As the proofs are similar we give them together; only (b) is for ( $* *$ ) only, (e) for (*) only.
We define $H_{t}=\left\langle H_{t}^{1}\right\rangle_{K}^{\text {cg }}$, and let $A_{t}=\left\{a b a^{-1}: a \in K, b \in H_{t}^{1}\right\}$.
(a) $H_{t}$ is a normal subgroup of $K, H_{t}^{1} \subseteq H_{t}$. (This is obvious.)
(b) $H_{t}=H_{t}^{(1)}$ (for (**) only).

If $c \in A_{t}$, then $c=a b a^{-1}, \quad b \in H_{t}^{1}, \quad a \in K$; and as $\left(H_{t}^{1}\right)^{(1)}=H_{t}^{1}, \quad b=$ $\Pi_{m=1}^{n} x_{m} y_{m} x_{m}^{-1} y_{m}^{-1}, x_{m}, y_{m} \in H_{t}^{1}$ (i.e., $b$ is the product of commutators). Hence

$$
a b a^{-1}=\prod_{m=1}^{n}\left(a x_{m} a^{-1}\right)\left(a y_{m} a^{-1}\right)\left(a x_{m} a^{-1}\right)^{-1}\left(a y_{m} a^{-1}\right)^{-1} \in H_{t}^{(1)} ;
$$

hence $A_{t} \subseteq H_{t}^{(1)}$, so $H_{t}=H_{t}^{(1)}$.
(c) For $t \neq s$ (in $T$ ), $H_{t}$ and $H_{s}$ commutes.

For suppose $x \in H_{t}, y \in H_{s}$ do not commute. As $x \in H_{t}$ there are $n<\omega$, $x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n} \in H_{t}^{1}$ and $a_{1}, \ldots, a_{n} \in K$ such that $x=\prod_{i-1}^{n}\left(a_{i} x_{i} a_{i}^{-1}\right)$. Similarly, there are $m<\omega, y_{1}, \ldots, y_{m} \in H_{s}^{1}$ and $b_{1}, \ldots, b_{m} \in K$ such that $y=\prod_{i=1}^{m}\left(b_{i} y_{i} b_{i}^{-1}\right)$. So

$$
\begin{aligned}
& (K, H) \vDash\left(\exists z_{1}, \ldots, z_{n}\right)\left(\exists u_{1}, \ldots, u_{m}\right) \\
& \quad\left[\prod_{i=1}^{n}\left(z_{i} x_{i} z_{i}^{-1}\right) \prod_{j=1}^{m} u_{j} y_{j} u_{j}^{-1} \neq \prod_{j=1}^{m}\left(u_{j} y_{j} u_{j}^{-1}\right) \prod_{i=1}^{n}\left(z_{i} x_{i} z_{i}^{-1}\right)\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

(so $x_{i}, \ldots, x_{n}, y_{1}, \ldots, y_{m}$ are here parameters; the formula is satisfied as the $a_{1}, \ldots, a_{n}, b_{1}, \ldots, b_{m}$ äre witnesses for the existence).

As ( $K^{1}, H^{1}$ ) is an elementary submodel of ( $K, H$ ) and as the parameters $x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}, y_{1}, \ldots, y_{n}$ are in $H^{1} \subseteq K^{1}$, also ( $K^{1}, H^{1}$ ) satisfies this formula, hence there are $a_{1}^{\prime}, \ldots, a_{n}^{\prime}, b_{1}^{\prime}, \ldots, b_{m}^{\prime} \in K^{1}$ such that $x^{\prime}=\prod_{i=1}^{n} a_{i}^{\prime} x_{i}\left(a_{i}^{\prime}\right)^{-1}$ and $y^{\prime}=$ $\Pi_{j=1}^{m} b_{j}^{\prime} y_{j}\left(b_{j}^{\prime}\right)^{-1}$ do not commute. As $x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n} \in H_{t}^{1}, a_{1}^{\prime}, \ldots a_{n}^{\prime} \in K^{1}$, and $H^{1}$ is a normal subgroup of $K^{1}$, clearly $x^{\prime} \in H_{t}^{1}$. Similarly, $y^{\prime} \in H_{s}^{1}$. But $H_{t}^{1}, H_{s}^{1}$ commute, contradiction.
(d) $H^{\prime} \stackrel{\text { def }}{=}\left\langle\bigcup_{t \in T} H_{t}\right\rangle_{H}$ is a normal subgroup of $K$, is included in $H$, it includes $H^{1}$, hence $A$. So $H=\langle A\rangle_{K}^{\mathrm{cg}} \subseteq\left\langle H^{\prime}\right\rangle_{K}^{\mathrm{cg}}=\left\langle H^{\prime}\right\rangle=H^{\prime} \subseteq H$ as required.
(e) $H_{t} \cap\left\langle\bigcup_{s \neq t} H_{s}\right\rangle_{K}=\{e\}$ (for (*) only). The proof is like that of (c).
(f) Uniqueness of $H_{t}$. If $H_{t}^{\prime}$ are other candidates, first prove $H_{t} \subseteq H_{t}^{\prime}$, then an inequality contradicts $H=\sum_{t \in T} H_{t}$ (or $H=\sum_{t \in T} H_{t}$ using niceness).

## 5. A kind of derivative and required subgroups

When we are dealing with $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}$, we have found that for $A \subseteq G,|A|<\mu$, $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A) \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}$. We want to exploit this to prove that every $G$ has subgroups of many isomorphism types, this being proved by induction of some notion of depth of groups of those isomorphic types. So in stage $\alpha$, we shall try to build conjugate subgroups $H \subset K$ of $G$ such that $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(H) \cap K$ includes a direct sum $L$ of many subgroups of smaller depth. If $\square^{8}$ maps $K$ onto $H$, then $\langle L, g\rangle_{G}$ has quite a clear structure. Note that we do not have much control on the center (hence we shall divide by it in 5.1).
In this section we deal with a suitable notion of depth.
5.1. Definition. (1) For any group $G$ let

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathscr{D} v(G)=\left\langle\left\{ x \text { : in } G / \text { Cent }^{\infty} G, x \text { Cent }{ }^{\infty} G\right.\right. \text { belongs to a normal countable } \\
& \text { abelian subgroup }\}\rangle_{G} \text {. }
\end{aligned}
$$

(2) For any group $G$ and ordinal $\alpha$ we define $\mathscr{D} v^{\alpha}(G)$ by induction on $\alpha$ :
( $\alpha$ ) $\mathscr{D} v^{0}(G)=\{e\}$,
( $\beta$ ) $\mathscr{D} v^{\alpha+1}(G)=\left\{x: x \mathscr{D} v^{\alpha}(G) \in \mathscr{D} v\left(G / \mathscr{D} v^{\alpha}(G)\right)\right.$,
( $\gamma$ ) for $\alpha=\delta$ a limit ordinal $\mathscr{D} v^{\delta}(G)=\bigcup_{\beta<\gamma} \mathscr{D} v^{\beta}(G)$.
(3) For any group $G, \mathscr{D} v^{\infty}(G)=\bigcup_{\alpha} \mathscr{D} v^{\alpha}(G)$.
5.2. Claim. (1) $\mathscr{D} v^{1}(G)=\mathscr{D} v(G)$.
(2) $\mathscr{D} v^{\alpha+\beta}(G)=\left\{x \in G: x \mathscr{D} v^{\alpha}(G) \in \mathscr{D} v^{\beta}\left(G / \mathscr{D} v^{\alpha}(G)\right)\right\}$.
(3) $\mathscr{D} v^{\alpha}(G)$ is a normal, and even characteristic subgroup of $G$.
(4) $\mathscr{D} v^{\alpha}(G) \subseteq \mathscr{D} v^{\beta}(G) \subseteq \mathscr{D} v^{\infty}(G)$ if $\alpha \leqslant \beta$.
(5) If $\mathscr{D} v^{\alpha}(G)=\mathscr{D} v^{\alpha+1}(G)$, then $\mathscr{D} v^{\alpha}(G)=\mathscr{D} v^{\beta}(G)$ for every $\beta \geqslant \alpha$, hence $\mathscr{D} v^{\alpha}(G)=\mathscr{D} v^{\infty}(G)$.
(6) For some $\alpha<|G|^{+}, \mathscr{D} v^{\alpha}(G)=\mathscr{D} v^{\infty}(G)$.
(7) $\mathscr{D} v^{\alpha}\left(G / \operatorname{Cent}^{\infty}(G)\right)=\mathscr{D} v^{\alpha}(G) / \operatorname{Cent}^{\infty}(G)$.
(8) For any homomorphism $h$ from $G$ onto $K$, $h$ maps $\mathscr{D} v^{\alpha}(G)$ into $\mathscr{D} v^{\alpha}(K)$.

Proof. Immediate.
5.3. Claim. For any pairwise commuting subgroups $G_{i}(i<\alpha)$ of $G$, and for any $\gamma$

$$
\mathscr{D} v^{\gamma}\left(\sum_{i<\alpha}^{\prime} G_{i}\right)=\sum_{i<\alpha}^{\prime} \mathscr{D} v^{\gamma}\left(G_{i}\right)
$$

also

$$
\mathscr{D} v^{\infty}\left(\sum_{i<\alpha}^{\prime} G_{i}\right)=\sum_{i<\alpha}^{\prime} \mathscr{D} v^{\infty}\left(G_{i}\right)
$$

Proof. Easy.
5.4. Definition. We call $H$ a $\gamma$-required group if $\mathscr{D} v^{\gamma+1}(H)=H \neq \mathscr{D} v^{\gamma}(G), H$ has power $\leqslant|\gamma|+\aleph_{0}$ and $H /$ Cent $^{\infty} H$ is indecomposable when $\gamma>0$.
5.5. Definition. For any group $G$ let $\gamma(G)$ be the first ordinal $\gamma$ such that $G$ has no $\beta$-required subgroup for $\gamma \leqslant \beta<\left(\aleph_{0}+|\gamma|\right)^{+}$.
5.6. Claim. (1) If $L \subseteq K$, then $\gamma(L) \leqslant \gamma(K)$.
(2) $\gamma(G)=\gamma\left(G /\right.$ Cent $\left.^{\infty} G\right)$.
(3) Any abelian nontrivial group is a $\gamma$-required subgroup for $\gamma=0$.
(4) For any nontrivial $G, \gamma(G) \geqslant 0$ and $\gamma(G) \leqslant|G|^{+}$, even $\gamma(G)<\aleph_{0}+|G|^{+}$.

## Proof. Trivial.

5.7. Lemma. For every $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}$, for some $A \subseteq G,|A|<\mu$ and $\gamma\left(\operatorname{Cm}_{G}(A)\right)<\mu$.

Proof. Suppose that there is no such $A$. We define by induction on $\alpha<\mu$ a subgroup $H_{\alpha}$ of $G$ such that:
(i) $H_{\alpha}$ has power $\leqslant|\alpha|+\aleph_{0}$,
(ii) $H_{\alpha} \subseteq \mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\cup_{\beta<\alpha} H_{\beta}\right)$,
(iii) $H_{\alpha}$ is an $\gamma_{\alpha}$-required group for some $\gamma_{\alpha}<\kappa_{0}+|\alpha|^{+}, \gamma_{\alpha}>\alpha$.

In stage $\alpha, \cup_{\beta<\alpha} H_{\beta}\left|\leqslant \sum_{\beta<\alpha}\right| H_{\beta}\left|\leqslant|\alpha| \cdot\left(|\alpha|+\aleph_{0}\right)<\mu\right.$, so as we have assumed
that there is no $A$ as mentioned in the lemma, necessarily there is $\gamma_{\alpha}$, $\alpha \leqslant \gamma_{\alpha}<\kappa_{0}+|\alpha|^{+}$and a $\gamma_{\alpha}$-required subgroup $H_{\alpha}$ of $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\cup_{\beta<\alpha} H_{\beta}\right)$, w.l.o.g. $\gamma_{\alpha} \neq \gamma_{\beta}$ for $\alpha \neq \beta$.

Now for any set $S \subseteq\{\gamma: \omega \leqslant \gamma<\mu\}$ let $K_{S}=\left\langle H_{\gamma}: \gamma \in S\right\rangle_{G}$, so it is enough to prove that $K_{S}, K_{T}$ are nonconjugate subgroups of $G$ for $S \neq T$. We shall prove more: that $K_{S}, K_{T}$ are not isomorphic. If $h$ is an isomorphism from $K_{S}$ onto $K_{T}$, then it induces an isomorphism $h^{\prime}$ from $K_{S} /$ Cent $^{\infty} K_{S}$ onto $K_{T} /$ Cent ${ }^{\infty} K_{T}$. As by (ii) the $H_{\alpha}$ 's are pairwise commuting $K_{S}=\Sigma_{\alpha \in S}^{\prime} H_{\alpha}$, so by 4.2(2), Cent ${ }^{\infty} K_{S}=$ $\Sigma_{\alpha \in S}^{\prime}$ Cent $^{\infty} H_{\alpha}$, and $K_{S} /$ Cent $^{\infty} K_{S}=\sum_{\alpha \in S} H_{\alpha} /$ Cent $^{\infty} H_{\alpha}$. The same holds for $K_{T}$; so as $H_{\alpha} /$ Cent ${ }^{\infty} H_{\alpha}$ is indecomposable (remember Definition 5.4) by 4.4 for some one-to-one function $f$ from $S$ onto $T, h^{\prime}$ maps $H_{\alpha} /$ Cent ${ }^{\infty} K_{S}$ onto $H_{f(\alpha)} /$ Cent ${ }^{\infty} K_{T}$ (for $\alpha \in S$ ). But by 5.2(7) this easily implies $f(\alpha)=\alpha$ (for $\alpha \in S$ ), hence $S=T$.
5.8. Lemma. Suppose $H_{m}(m \in \mathbb{Z})$ are pairwise commuting subgroups of $G, F_{n}^{m}$ is isomorphism from $H_{m}$ onto $H_{n}($ for $n, m \in \mathbb{Z}) F_{m}^{m}=$ the identity, $F_{n}^{m} F_{m}^{k}=F_{n}^{k}$, $H^{*}=\left\langle H_{m}: m \in \mathbb{Z}\right\rangle_{G}, K$ is a subgroup of $\bigcap_{m \in \mathbb{Z}}$ Cent $H_{m}, K \neq H_{0}, K=H_{m} \cap$ $\left\langle H_{k}: k \in \mathbb{Z}, k \neq m\right\rangle_{G}$ for each $m \in \mathbb{Z}$ and $F_{m}^{n}$ maps $K$ onto $K$ for every $n, m$.

Suppose further $g \in G, F_{m+1}^{m} \subseteq \square^{g}$ for every $m$ and let $H \stackrel{\text { def }}{=}\left\langle H^{*}, g\right\rangle_{G}$ and assume $H_{n} \neq K$. Then
(a) $L \stackrel{\text { def }}{=}$ Cent $^{\infty} H$ is a subgroup of $K$.
(b) $K$ is a normal subgroup of $H$.
(c) $H^{*} / K=\sum_{m \in \mathbb{Z}}^{\prime} H_{m} / K$.
(d) $K \subseteq \mathscr{D} v(H)$.
(e) (i) $\mathscr{D} v^{\gamma}\left(H_{0}\right) \neq H_{0}$ for every $\gamma<\beta$ implies $\mathscr{D} v^{\beta}(H) \neq H$, (ii) $\mathscr{D} v^{\infty}\left(H_{m}\right)=H_{m}$ implies $\mathscr{D} v^{\infty}(H)=H$, and (iii) $\mathscr{D} v^{\infty}\left(H_{m}\right) \neq H_{m}$ implies $\mathscr{D} v^{\infty}(H)=\Sigma_{m \in \mathbb{Z}}^{\prime} \mathscr{D} v^{\infty}\left(H_{m}\right)$.
(f) $H /$ Cent $^{\infty} H$ is indecomposable.

Proof. First note that (b), (c) are trivial.
(a) Suppose $(y K) \in H / K-\{e K\}$ is in the center of $H / K$. In $H / K$, any $y K$ has a unique representation $(g K)^{n} \prod_{m \in \mathbb{Z}}\left(y_{m} K\right), y_{m} \in H_{m},\left\{m: y_{m} K \neq K\right\}$ is finite. So, if $y_{m} K \neq K$, then for some $r, y_{m-r} \in K$; as $y K \in \operatorname{Cent}(H / K), y K=\square^{(g K)^{r}}(y K)$, but the latter is an element of $\left\langle H_{i}, K: i \neq m\right\rangle_{G}$, hence $y_{m} \in K$; contradiction. Hence $y K \in\left\{g^{r} K: r \in \mathbb{Z}\right\}$, but for $r \neq 0$ trivially $g^{r} K \notin \operatorname{Cent}(H / K)$, so $\operatorname{Cent}(H / K)=\{K\}$, hence (a) holds.
(d) For every $a \in K, A_{a}=\left\{g^{r} a g^{-r}: r \in \mathbb{Z}\right\}$ is a subset of $K$ (as $F_{m}^{n}$ maps $K$ onto $K$ ), and is closed under conjugation in $G$ [by $\square^{g}$ by its definition, under $\square^{b}$, $b \in H^{*}$, as $A_{a} \subseteq K \subseteq$ Cent $H^{*}$, and those elements generate $H$ ]. So $\left\langle A_{a}\right\rangle_{H}$ is a normal subgroup; as $A_{a}$ is countable abelian, $\left\langle A_{a}\right\rangle_{H}$ is countable abelian, and clearly $\left\langle A_{a}\right\rangle_{H} \subseteq K\left(\right.$ as $\left.A_{a} \subseteq K\right)$. Hence $\left\langle A_{\alpha}\right\rangle_{H} \subseteq \mathscr{D} v(H)$. As $a \in K$ was arbitrary, $K \subseteq \mathscr{D} v(H)$.
(e) (i) By 5.2(8) w.l.o.g. $K=\{e\}$. We now prove by induction on $\beta$ that
(*) if for $\gamma<\beta, \mathscr{D} v^{\gamma}\left(H_{0}\right) \neq H_{0}$ then

$$
\mathscr{D} v^{\beta}(H) \cap H_{m} \subseteq \mathscr{D} v^{\beta}\left(H_{m}\right), \quad \mathscr{D} v^{\beta}(H)=\sum_{m \in \mathbb{Z}}\left(\mathscr{D} v^{\beta}(H) \cap H_{m}\right)
$$

For $\beta=0$ or $\beta$ limit, this is trivial. So let $\beta=\alpha+1$, so $\mathscr{D} v^{\alpha}\left(H_{m}\right) \neq H_{m}$, and it is easy to compute for $H / \mathscr{D} v^{\alpha}(H)$ : it has a trivial center and $\mathscr{D} v\left(H / \mathscr{D} v^{\alpha}(H)\right.$ ) is generated by $\left\{x \mathscr{D} v^{\alpha}(H): m \in \mathbb{Z}, x \in H_{m}, x\left(\mathscr{D} v^{\alpha}(H) \cap H_{m}\right) \in \mathscr{D} v\left(H_{m} /\left(\mathscr{D} v^{\alpha}(H) \cap\right.\right.\right.$ $\left.H_{m}\right)$ ) $\}$. Now everything is easily checked.

Before we continue note
5.8A. Fact. If $h$ is a homomorphism from $G$ onto $K$, and the kernel of $h$ is included in $\mathscr{D} v^{\infty}(G)$, then $h$ maps $\mathscr{D} v^{\infty}(G)$ onto $\mathscr{D} v^{\infty}(K)$.

This follows by
5.8B. Fact. $\mathscr{D} v^{\infty}(G)$ is the minimal normal subgroup $K$ of $G$ such that $G / K$ has trivial center and $\mathscr{D} v(G / K)=\left\{e_{G / K}\right\}$ (equivalently, $G / K$ has no nontrivial normal countable commutative subgroups) and $\mathscr{D} v^{\infty}(G)=\bigcap\{K: K$ a normal subgroup of $G$ such that $\left.\mathscr{D} v(G / K)=\left\{e_{G / K}\right\}\right\}$. [Note that any countable subgroup of the center of a group is a countable normal commutative subgroup.]
(ii) By 5.8 A w.l.o.g. $K=\{e\}$. As in the proof of (i) we can prove by induction on $\beta$ that
(*) if for $\gamma<\beta, \mathscr{D} v^{\gamma}(H) \cap H_{0} \neq H_{0}$ then

$$
\mathscr{D} v^{\beta}(H)=\sum_{m \in \mathbb{Z}}\left(\mathscr{D} v^{\beta}(H) \cap H_{m}\right)
$$

First assume $\mathscr{D} v^{\infty}(H) \cap H_{0} \neq H_{0}$. Then (by 5.2(4), (6)) for every $\alpha$, $\mathscr{D} v^{\alpha}(H) \cap$ $H_{0} \subseteq \mathscr{D} v^{\infty}(H) \cap H_{0} \neq H_{0}$ hence $\mathscr{D} v^{\infty}(H)=\sum_{m \in \mathbb{Z}}\left(\mathscr{D} v^{\infty}(H) \cap H_{m}\right)$. As $\mathscr{D} v^{\infty}(H)$ is a characteristic subgroup of $H, \square^{g}$ maps $\mathscr{D} v^{\infty}(H) \cap H_{m}$ onto $\mathscr{D} v^{\infty}(H) \cup H_{m+1}$.

Clearly $\mathscr{D} v^{\infty}(H) \cap H_{0}$ is a proper normal subgroup of $H_{0}$. But we have assumed $\mathscr{D} v^{\infty}\left(H_{0}\right)=H_{0}$, so by $5.8 \mathrm{~B} H_{0} /\left(\mathscr{D} v^{\infty}(H) \cap H_{0}\right)$ has a countable normal commutative subgroup, and let $x\left(\mathscr{D} v^{\infty}(H) \cap H_{0}\right)$ be a nontrivial element of such subgroup. Now the normal subgroup of $H / \mathscr{D} v^{\infty}(H)$ which $x \mathscr{D} v^{\infty}(H)$ generates, is countable normal and commutative, contradicting 5.8B.

So $H_{0} \subseteq \mathscr{D} v^{\infty}(H)$ hence $H_{m} \subseteq \mathscr{D} v^{\infty}(H)$ for $m \in \mathbb{Z}$ hence $H^{*} \subseteq \mathscr{D} v^{\infty}(H)$. But $H / \mathscr{D} v^{\infty}(H)$, being a homomorphic image of $H / H^{*}$, is commutative and countable, so by $5.8 \mathrm{~A} \mathscr{D} v^{\infty}(H)=H$.
(iii) Simpler than the proof of (ii).
(f) Suppose $L \subseteq I_{1}, L \subseteq I_{2}$ and $H / L=I_{1} / L+I_{2} / L$ (and $I_{1} \neq L, I_{2} \neq L$ ), and let $g L=g_{1} L+g_{2} L$ where $g_{1} \in I_{1}, g_{2} \in I_{2}$.

First assume $I_{1} \subseteq K$, and choose $b \in I_{1}-L$. Then $b L$ commutes with $g_{2} L$ (as $b \in I_{1}, g_{2} \in I_{2}$ ) and $b L$ commutes with $g_{1} L$ as $b$ commutes with $g_{1}$ (as both are in $K$ ). Hence $b L$ commutes with $g L$, but (as $b \in K$ ) it commutes with $d L$ for $d \in H^{*}$, hence $b L \in \operatorname{Cent}(H / L)$; but $b \notin L, L=$ Cent $^{\infty} H$, contradiction.

So $I_{1} \nsubseteq K$, and by the symmetry, $I_{2} \nsubseteq K$. It is impossible that $g_{1} \in H^{*}, g_{2} \in H^{*}$, so w.l.o.g. $g_{1} \notin H^{*}$. Let $x$ be any member of $I_{2}-L, y$ any member of $I_{1}-L$. Now $g_{1}, x \in H$ hence have represenatations

$$
g_{1}=g^{n} \prod_{m \in \mathbb{Z}} a_{m}^{1}, \quad x=g^{k} \prod_{m \in \mathbb{Z}} a_{m}^{2}, \quad n \in \mathbb{Z}-\{0\}
$$

$k \in \mathbb{Z}, a_{m}^{1}, a_{m}^{2} \in H_{m},\left\{m: a_{m}^{1}, a_{m}^{2}\right.$ are not both $\left.e\right\}$ is finite. Remember that in $H / L$, every conjugate of $x$ commutes with $g_{1}$ (and conversely). As $g_{1} \notin H_{1}^{*}, n \neq 0$.

There is $r \in \mathbb{Z}$ s.t. $\left[\mathrm{a}_{m}^{l} \notin e \Rightarrow 3|m|+8<r\right]$. Now $g_{1} L, g^{r} x g^{-r} L$ commute (as they belong to $I_{1} / L, I_{2} / L$, respectively). This implies $a_{m}^{2} \in K$ for every $m$, so as $x \in I_{2}$ was arbitrary, $I_{2} \subseteq\langle K, g\rangle_{H}$; but $I_{2} \pm K$, hence there is $x_{2} \in I_{2}-K$. Working with $x_{2}$ and $y$ instead of $g_{1}, x$ we can prove $I_{1} \subseteq\langle K, g\rangle_{H}$, so $H \subseteq\langle K, g\rangle_{H}$, contradiction to $K \neq H_{0}$.
5.9. Conclusion. Suppose $J \subseteq L \subseteq G$, and in $G, J$ and $L$ are conjugates. Suppose further that $H$ is a subgroup of $\mathrm{Cm}_{L}(J)=L \cap \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(J)$, of power $\leqslant|\gamma|+\aleph_{0}, H$ is not a subgroup of $\operatorname{Cent}_{\mathrm{Cm}_{L}(J)}$ and $\gamma$ is minimal such that $\mathscr{D} v^{\gamma}(H)=H$.

Then $G$ has a $\gamma_{1}$-required subgroup for some $\gamma_{1}, \gamma<\gamma_{1}<\left(\aleph_{0}+|\gamma|\right)^{+}$.
Proof. Let $\square^{\mathcal{B}}$ map $L$ onto $J, g \in G$, and let

$$
\begin{aligned}
& H^{*}=\left\langle\square^{g^{m}} H: m \in \mathbb{Z}\right\rangle_{G}, \quad K_{1}=\operatorname{Cent}\left\langle\square^{m}\left(\mathrm{Cm}_{L}(J)\right): m \in \mathbb{Z}\right\rangle_{G}, \\
& K=K_{1} \cap H^{*}, \quad H_{m}=\left\langle\square \square^{g^{m}} H, K\right\rangle_{G} .
\end{aligned}
$$

The $\square^{g^{m}} H(m \in \mathbb{Z})$ are pairwise commuting (as for $m>0$, $\square^{g^{m}} H \subseteq J, H \subseteq$ $\mathrm{Cm}_{L}(J)$, then use $\square^{g^{k}}$ for other pairs). Similarly $\square^{\mathrm{g}^{m}}\left(\mathrm{Cm}_{L}(J)\right)(m \in \mathbb{Z})$ are pairwise commuting. Hence $K_{1}=\sum_{m \in \mathbb{Z}}^{\prime} \operatorname{Cent} \square^{g^{m}} \mathrm{Cm}_{L}(J)=\Sigma_{m \in \mathbb{Z}}^{\prime} \square^{g^{m}} \operatorname{Cent} \mathrm{Cm}_{L}(J)$ and $H^{*}=\sum_{m \in \mathbb{Z}}^{\prime} \square^{\delta^{m}} H$.
If $a \in \mathrm{Cm}_{L}(J)-\operatorname{Cent} \mathrm{Cm}_{L}(J)$, then $a \notin K_{1}$, and $a \notin\left\langle\square^{g^{m}}\left(\mathrm{Cm}_{L}(J)\right): m>0\right\rangle_{G}$.
Clearly, $K_{1}$ is a commutative group, hence so is $K$, and $K \subseteq \operatorname{Cent} H^{*}=$ $\Sigma_{m}^{\prime}$ Cent $\square^{g^{m}} H=\Sigma_{m}^{\prime} \square^{g^{m}}$ Cent $H$ (by the definition of $K$ ), but $K \subseteq H_{m} \subseteq H^{*}$, hence $K \subseteq$ Cent $H_{m}$. As $K$ is closed under $\square^{g^{m}}(m \in \mathbb{Z})$, $K$ is a normal subgroup of $H^{*} \subseteq\left\langle H^{*}, g\right\rangle$. Now $H^{*} / K=\sum_{m} H_{m} / K$; for suppose $a_{m} \in H_{m}$ for $n(0) \geqslant m \geqslant$ $n(1), a_{n(1)} \notin K$, but $\Pi_{m} a_{m} \in K$, then by applying $\square^{g^{-n(1)}}$ we can assume $n(1)=0$ and get a contradiction. Also $H_{0} \neq K$, otherwise $H \subseteq H_{0} \subseteq K \subseteq K_{1}$, but there is $a \in H-\operatorname{Cent} \mathrm{Cm}_{J}(L)$, and we have said such $a$ is not in $K_{1}$. So we can apply 5.8, so $H^{+}=\left\langle H^{*}, g\right\rangle_{G}$ is a subgroup of $G, H^{+} /$Cent ${ }^{\infty} H^{+}$is indecomposable, $\mathscr{D} v^{\gamma}\left(H^{+}\right) \neq H^{+}$, but for some $\beta<\left(\aleph_{0}+|H|\right)^{+} \leqslant\left(|\gamma|+\kappa_{0}\right)^{+}, \mathscr{D} v^{\beta}\left(H^{+}\right)=H^{+}$. So by 5.8 we have completed the proof.

Remark. We could have defined $\mathscr{D} v$ in a finer way.

## 6. On limit $\boldsymbol{\mu}$ - the easy cases

In this section we first show that for $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}, \mathrm{nc}_{\mathrm{s}_{\mu}}(G) \geqslant \prod_{\theta<\mu} \theta^{+}$(thus proving the main theorem for a large class of $\lambda$ 's, e.g., the case $\mu$ is a strong limit and $\mu$ a limit regular cardinal). We use for this the previous section; by 5.9 (and (5.7) we can build for each $\theta<\mu$ an increasing sequence of subgroups of $G$ of power $\theta$, $\left\langle K_{i}^{\theta}: i<\theta^{+}\right\rangle$, no two of which are conjugate. We shall do it by induction on $\theta$ so that $K_{i}^{\theta} \subseteq \mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\bigcup\left\{K_{j}^{\kappa}: j<\kappa^{+}, \kappa<\theta\right)\right.$. Now we want to show that for the
subgroups

$$
K_{\eta}=\left\langle K_{\eta(\theta)}^{\theta}: \theta<K\right\rangle_{G} \quad\left(\text { for } \eta \in \prod_{\theta<\mu} \theta^{+}\right)
$$

are pairwise nonconjugate. For this we want to be able to reconstruct the $K_{\eta(\theta)}^{\theta}$ from the $K_{\eta}$. So we restrict ourselves to $K_{i}^{\theta}$ such that this is easy ( $\theta$-groups); to get such $K_{i}^{\theta}$ we find them as subgroups of $\operatorname{Min}\left[\mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\cup\left\{K_{j}^{K}: \kappa<\theta, j<\theta^{+}\right\}\right)\right]$.

We then proceed to deduce something for any limit $\mu$.
6.1. Theorem. If $\mu$ is a strong limit cardinal of power $>\aleph_{0}$, then the main theorem holds.

Proof. Suppose $\mathscr{\mathscr { P }}_{\lambda} \neq \emptyset$. Then by Section 3 for some $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}, \operatorname{Min}_{\boldsymbol{1}_{1}} G=G$ and Cent $G=\{e\}\left[\right.$ Why? By $3.6-8,3.11$, there is $G \in \Omega_{\lambda}$, by $1.8(1)\left|\operatorname{Cent}^{\infty}(G)\right|<\mu$, so every $x \in G$ - Cent $G$ has $\geqslant \mu$ conjugates in $G$; hence $x$ Cent $G$ has $\geqslant \mu$ conjugates in $G /$ Cent $G$, so $G / \operatorname{Cent} G$ has trivial center and by 3.11, it belongs to $\left.\Omega_{\lambda}\right]$, and we shall deal with this $G$.
Let $\gamma^{*}=\operatorname{Min}\left\{\gamma\left(\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)\right): A \subseteq G,|A|<\mu\right\}$ (see Definition 5.5). By 5.7, $\gamma^{*}<\mu$, and choose $A_{0} \subseteq G,\left|A_{0}\right|<\mu$ such that $\gamma^{*}=\gamma\left(\operatorname{Cm}_{G}\left(A_{0}\right)\right)$. We shall now define by induction on $i<\mu$, a group $H_{i}, K_{i}$ such that
(a) $H_{i} \subseteq G, \bigcup_{j<i} H_{j} \cup A_{0} \cup \bigcup_{j<i} K_{j} \subseteq K_{i} \subseteq G$.
(b) If $i=\gamma^{*} j_{1}+j_{2}, j_{2}<\gamma^{*}$, then $H_{i}$ is a $\gamma_{i}$-required subgroup of $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(K_{i}\right)$ for some $\gamma_{i}, j_{2} \leqslant \gamma_{i}<\left(\aleph_{0}+\left|j_{2}\right|\right)^{+}$(hence $\left.\left|H_{i}\right| \leqslant \aleph_{0}+\left|\gamma^{*}\right|\right)$.
(c) $H_{i}$ commutes with $K_{i}$ (follows from (b)).
(d) $\left|K_{i}\right| \leqslant\left|\gamma^{*}\right|+\left|A_{0}\right|+|i|+\aleph_{0}$ and $\left|\left\{g x g^{-1}: g \in K_{i}\right\}\right|>\aleph_{0}$ for $x \in K_{i}-\{e\}$, $K_{i}^{(1)}=K_{i}$. (Note that if $\gamma(G)=\gamma^{*}$ the $A_{0}$ would not be necessary.)

In the $i$ th step, we know that $A_{0} \cup \bigcup_{j<i} H_{j} \cup \bigcup_{j<i} K_{j}$ has power $\leqslant\left|A_{0}\right|+$ $\left|\gamma^{*}\right||i|+\aleph_{0}<\mu$, hence there is $K_{i}, A_{0} \cup \bigcup_{j<i} H_{j} \cup \bigcup_{j<i} K_{j} \subseteq K_{i} \subseteq G,\left|K_{i}\right| \leqslant|i|+$ $\left|A_{0}\right|+\left|\gamma^{*}\right|+\aleph_{0}$ and $\operatorname{Cent}\left(K_{i}\right)=\{e\}, K_{i}^{(1)}=K_{i}$ and every $x \in K_{i}-\{e\}$ has $\geqslant \aleph_{1}$ conjugates by elements of $K_{i}$. (See AP 1.3, 4.)

By the definition of $\gamma^{*}$, there is an $H_{i} \subseteq \mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(K_{i}\right)$ satisfying (b). Now (a), (c), (d) are immediate.

As $\mu$ is a strong limit, there are linear orders $S, T,|S|=\mu,|T|=2^{\mu}=\lambda, S \subseteq T$, $S$ dense in $T$ (e.g., $S={ }^{\text {cf } ~} \mu>\mu, T={ }^{\text {cf } \mu \geqslant} \mu$, ordered lexicographically). Let $S=\left\{s_{i}: i<\mu\right\}$ and for every $t \in T$, let $M_{t}=\left\langle K_{0}, N_{t}\right\rangle_{G}$ where $N_{t}=\left\langle H_{\gamma^{*} i+j}: j<\gamma^{*}\right.$, $\left.s_{i}<t\right\rangle_{G}$. Clearly $M_{t}=K_{0}+N_{t}$.

As $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}$, there are distinct $t_{\alpha} \in T-S$ (for $\alpha<\mu$ ) such that the $M_{t_{\alpha}}$ are conjugate. Let $\square^{g^{\alpha}}$ map $M_{t_{\alpha}}$ onto $M_{t_{0}}$.

Now by (d), $\mathscr{D} v^{1}\left(K_{0}\right)=\{e\}$, hence $\mathscr{D} v^{(\infty)}\left(K_{0}\right)=\{e\}$ whereas $\mathscr{D} v^{\infty}\left(N_{t}\right)=N_{t}$ (for every $t \in T$ ), this holds by 5.4. Hence

$$
\mathscr{D} v^{\infty}\left(M_{t_{\alpha}}\right)=\mathscr{D} v^{\infty}\left(K_{0}+N_{t_{\alpha}}\right)=\mathscr{D} v^{\infty}\left(K_{0}\right)+\mathscr{D} v^{\infty}\left(N_{t_{\alpha}}\right)=N_{t_{\alpha}} .
$$

So necessarily $\square^{g_{\alpha}}$ maps $N_{t_{\alpha}}$ onto $N_{t_{0}}$, hence

$$
M_{t_{0}}=K_{0}+N_{t_{0}}=\square^{g_{\alpha}}\left(K_{0}\right)+N_{t_{0}} .
$$

So by 4.3(2) remembering $K_{0}=K_{0}^{(1)}$, hence $\square^{\delta_{\alpha}}\left(K_{0}\right)=\left(\square^{s_{\alpha}}\left(K_{0}\right)\right)^{(1)}$, and that the intersection of each of them with $N_{t_{0}}$ is $\{e\}$ :

$$
M_{t_{0}}^{(1)}=K_{0} \cap\left(\square^{\mathfrak{\beta} \alpha} K_{0}\right)+N_{t_{0}}^{(1)},
$$

but also $M_{i_{0}}^{(1)}=K_{0}+N_{i_{0}}^{(1)}$ and $K_{0} \cap N_{t_{0}}=\{e\}$, so necessarily $K_{0} \cap\left(\square^{\beta_{\alpha}} K_{0}\right)$ cannot be a proper subgroup of $K_{0}$, hence $K_{0}=\square^{g_{a}} K_{0}$. As $\left|K_{0}\right|<\mu, \mu$ strong limit necessarily for some $\alpha \neq \beta$, $\square^{g_{\alpha}} \uparrow K_{0}=\square^{g_{\beta}} \uparrow K_{0}$, let $g=g_{\beta}^{-1} g_{\alpha}$, then $\square^{g} \upharpoonright K_{0}=$ the identity, hence $g \in \mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(K_{0}\right)$, and (see above) $\square^{g}$ maps $N_{t_{\alpha}}$ onto $N_{t_{p}}$. W.l.o.g., $t_{\alpha}<t_{\beta}$ and choose $i<\mu$ such that $t_{\alpha}<s_{i}<t_{\beta}$. Now we apply 5.9 and get a contradiction to the choice of $\gamma^{*}, A_{0}$.
6.2. Hypothesis. $\mu$ is not strong limit.
6.3. Fact. If $\theta<\mu$, then $\mu^{\theta}<\lambda$.

Proof. For some $\kappa<\mu, \mu \leqslant 2^{\kappa}$ (as $\mu$ is not strong limit), hence $\mu^{\theta} \leqslant 2^{\kappa+\theta}$, but $\kappa+\theta<\mu$ so by $\mu$ 's choice $2^{\kappa+\theta}<\lambda$.
6.4. Conclusion. If $A \subseteq G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1},|A|<\mu$, then $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A) \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}$.

Proof. By 1.10(3), (4).
6.5. Theorem. If $\mu$ is a limit cardinal, $\mathscr{P}_{\lambda} \neq \emptyset$, then for some $\kappa<\mu$, $\Pi_{\theta<\mu, \theta>k} \theta^{+}<\lambda$.

The theorem follows from 6.7(1), 6.10. First we introduce a notion.
6.6. Definition. We say $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{2},\left(G\right.$ is a minimal member of $\left.\mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}\right)$ if $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}$ and for every $A \subseteq G$ of power $<\mu, \gamma(G) \leqslant \gamma\left(\operatorname{Min~}_{G}(A)\right)$.
6.7. Claim. (1) For every $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}$ for some $A \subseteq G,|A|<\mu$ and $\operatorname{Min}_{\mathrm{Cm}_{G}}(A)$ belong to $\mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{2}$.
(2) If $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{2}$, for every $A \subseteq G, \quad|A|<\mu$, then $\gamma(G)=\gamma\left(\operatorname{Cm}_{G}(A)\right)=$ $\gamma\left(\operatorname{Min}^{\mathrm{Cm}_{G}}(A)\right)$ and $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A) \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{2}, \operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A) \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{2}$.

Proof. (1) Define by induction on $n, G_{n} \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}, A_{n}$, such that $G_{0}=G, A_{n}$ a subset of $G_{n}$ of power $<\mu$ such that $\gamma\left[\operatorname{Min}_{\left.\mathrm{Cm}_{G_{n}}\left(A_{n}\right)\right]<\gamma\left(G_{n}\right) \text { and let } G_{n+1}=}=\right.$ $\operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G_{n}}\left(A_{n}\right)$; by 3.6, 6.4 and 1.7, $G_{n+1} \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}$. For some $n$ we cannot define $A_{n}$, so $G_{n} \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{2}$. But by $3.9(3), G_{m}=\operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\cup_{m<n} A_{m}\right)$, hence we finish.
(2) Left to the reader.
6.8. Definition. (1) $G$ is a $\theta$-group [explicit $\theta$-group] if $|G|=\theta, G=G^{(1)}$ and $G$ has no semi-direct summand of power $<\theta$ [and every $x \in G-\operatorname{Cent}(G)$ has $\theta$ conjugates (at least)].
(2) $G$ is a $[\theta, \kappa)$-group [explicit $[\theta, \kappa)$-group] if $\theta \leqslant|G|<\kappa, G=G^{(1)}$ and $G$ has no semi-direct summand of power $<\theta$ [and every $x \in G-\operatorname{Cent}(G)$ has at least $\theta$ conjugates].
6.9. Fact. (1) If $G=\sum_{t \in T}^{\prime} H_{t}, H_{t}$ is a $\left[\theta_{t}, \kappa_{t}\right)$-group, and for no $t \neq s, \theta_{t} \leqslant \theta_{s}<\kappa_{t}$, then $H_{t}$ is the maximal normal $\left[\theta_{t}, \kappa_{t}\right)$-subgroup of $G$ which is a semi-direct summand. If we restrict ourselves to explicit $\left[\theta_{t}, \kappa_{t}\right)$-group the 'direct summand' is not necessary.
(2) $G$ is a (explicit) $\theta$-group iff $G$ is a (explicit) $\left[\theta, \theta^{+}\right)$-group.
(3) If $G$ is an explicit $[\theta, \kappa)$-group, then $G$ is $a[\theta, \kappa)$-group.
6.10. Lemma. If $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{2}$, then

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \mu}(G) \geqslant \prod_{\substack{\theta<\mu \\ \theta \approx|\gamma(G)|+\aleph_{0}}}\left(\theta^{+}\right) . \tag{1}
\end{equation*}
$$

(2) Moreover, also $G /$ Cent $G$ satisfies this.

Proof. (1) We shall define by induction on $\theta,|\gamma(G)|+\kappa_{0} \leqslant \theta<\mu$ subgroups $K_{i}^{\theta}(i<\theta)$ such that
(i) $K_{i}^{\theta}$ is a subgroup of $G_{\theta} \stackrel{\text { def }}{=} \operatorname{Min}\left[\mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\cup\left\{K_{j}^{\kappa}:|\gamma(G)|+\aleph_{0} \leqslant \kappa<\theta, j<\kappa^{+}\right\}\right)\right]$.
(ii) $K_{i}^{\theta}$ has power $\theta$.
(iii) $K_{i}^{\theta}$ is an explicit $\theta$-group.
(iv) For $i \neq j, K_{i}^{\theta}, K_{j}^{\theta}$ are not conjugates in $G$.

This is enough, as then for every $\eta \in \Pi\left\{\theta^{+}:|\gamma(G)|+\aleph_{0} \leqslant \theta<\mu\right\}$, we define $L_{\eta}=\left\langle K_{\eta(\theta)}^{\theta}:\right| \gamma(G)\left|+\kappa_{0} \leqslant \theta<\mu\right\rangle_{G}$. Now $L_{\eta}$ is a subgroup of $G$ of power $\mu$, and, for each $\theta$, the $K_{\eta(\theta)}^{\theta}$ are definable in $L_{\eta}\left(K_{\eta(\theta)}^{\theta}\right.$ is the maximal normal explicit $\theta$-subgroup of $L_{\eta}$ ); hence by (iv), $\eta \neq v$ implies $L_{\eta}, L_{v}$ are not conjugate in $G$, and since the number of $L_{\eta}$ 's is as required, we would have finished.

So let us carry out the induction. Clearly $G_{\theta} \in \Omega_{\lambda}^{1}$, hence $G_{\theta}^{(1)}=G_{\theta}$, and every $x \in G_{\theta}-$ Cent $G_{\theta}$ has at least $\mu$ conjugates (see 3.8). Hence every subgroup of $G_{\theta}$ of power $\leqslant \theta$ is included in some explicit $\theta$-subgroup of $G_{\theta}$ (e.g. see AP1.3). Now we define $K_{i}^{\theta} \subseteq G_{\theta}\left(i<\theta^{+}\right)$by induction on $i,\left|K_{i}^{\theta}\right|=\theta, K_{i}^{\theta}$ increasing with $i$.

If $K_{j}^{\theta}(j<i)$ have been defined, we can define by induction on $\beta<\gamma(G)$ a subgroup $H_{i, \beta}^{\theta}$ of $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\bigcup_{j<i} K_{j} \cup \bigcup_{\gamma<\beta} H_{j, \gamma}^{\theta}\right)$, which is a $\gamma_{\beta}$-required group, for some $\gamma_{\beta}, \beta \leqslant \gamma_{\beta}<\gamma(G)$ which is not included in $\operatorname{Cent}\left[\operatorname{Cm}_{G_{\theta}}\left(\cup_{j<i} K_{j}^{\theta} \cup\right.\right.$ $\cup_{\gamma<\beta} H_{j, \gamma}^{\theta}$ )] (this is when $\beta=0$ ).

Let $K_{i}^{\theta}$ be a $\theta$-subgroup of $G_{\theta}$ (of power $\theta$ ) which includes $\bigcup_{j<i} K_{j}^{\theta} \cup$ $\bigcup_{\beta<\gamma(G)} H_{j, \gamma}^{\theta}$. The only serious problem is why $K_{i}^{\theta}$ is not conjugate (in $G$ ) to some $K_{j}^{\theta}(j<i)$. This is guaranteed by $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{2}$ (see 5.9).
(2) The proof is similar replacing (iv) by
(iv)' Moreover for $i \neq j, K_{i}^{\theta} / \operatorname{Cent} G, K_{j}^{\theta} / \operatorname{Cent} G$ are not conjugate in $G /$ Cent $G$.

Now we make:
6.11. Hypothesis. For some $\kappa<\mu, \prod_{\theta<\mu, \theta \geqslant k} \theta^{+}<\lambda$.
6.12. Fact. If $\mu$ is limit, $\mathscr{P}_{\lambda} \neq \emptyset$, then
(1) $\mu<\aleph_{\mu}$, so $\mu$ is singular.
(2) For unboundedly many $\theta<\mu, 2^{\theta}<2^{\theta^{+}}$.
(3) $\mu<2^{<\mu}<\left(2^{<\mu}\right)^{\text {cf } \mu}=2^{\mu}$.
(4) If $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{0}$, for no normal subgroup $N, 2^{<\mu} \leqslant(G: N)<\lambda$.

Proof. By cardinal arithmetic we can prove (1), (2), (3). As for (4) by 1.4(1), we know that $\mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \mu}(G / N) \leqslant \mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \mu}(G)$, and we apply $1.2(3)$ to $G / N$ for the cardinal $\operatorname{cf}(\mu)\left(\right.$ as $\left.\left(2^{<\mu}\right)^{\operatorname{cf} \mu}=2^{\mu}=\lambda\right)$.

## 7. The number of direct summands is small

Later, at some crucial point, the number of direct summands of $G \in \Omega_{\lambda}$ (or the power of $\mathrm{BA}_{G}^{\prime}(\operatorname{Min} G)$ for $\left.G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}\right)$ will become important. If it is $<\mu$, we know that for 'quite many' subgroups $H$ of $G$ of power $<\mu$, their direct summands are exactly those induced by direct summands of $G$. This helps in proofs like 6.5 when we want in each $\theta$ to have $\theta^{+}$subgroups in $H_{s}$. Here we shall prove that this is always the case when $\mu$ is a successor cardinal.
7.1. Theorem. Suppose $\mu=\kappa^{+}$, if $G \in \Omega_{\lambda}^{1}$, then $\operatorname{BA}(G)$ has power $<\mu$.

For singular $\mu$ we need more elaborate information involving the existence of many nonconjugates of $[\theta, \kappa)$-groups.
7.2. Theorem. Suppose $\theta<\kappa<\mu, G_{1} \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}, G=\operatorname{Min} G_{1}, \mathrm{BA}_{G_{1}}^{\prime}(G)$ has power $>\kappa$, and $2^{\kappa} \geqslant \mu$. Then $G$ has $2^{\kappa^{+}}\left[\theta, \kappa^{++}\right)$-subgroups, which are pairwise nonconjugate in $G_{1}$.

We want to prove the theorems together. For this in 7.1 let $G_{1}=G$, $\mathscr{B}=\mathrm{BA}^{\prime}(G)$ and so clearly $\mathrm{BA}_{G_{1}}^{\prime}(G)=\mathrm{BA}^{\prime}(G)$ includes $\mathrm{BA}(G)$. For 7.1 let $\theta=\kappa_{0}$ if $\aleph_{0}<\kappa$ and otherwise $\theta=1$. So always $\theta<\kappa$. For 7.2 let $\mathscr{B}=\mathrm{BA}_{G_{1}}^{\prime}(G)$. We are assuming $G$ is a counterexample and eventually get a contradiction. So we are assuming $|\mathscr{B}|>\kappa$, and note that $2^{\kappa} \geqslant \mu$ for both theorems.

We shall use 4.8 freely.
7.3. Fact. There are $\chi$ pairwise disjoint nontrivial $L_{\alpha} \in \mathscr{B}$ s.t., (a) $\chi \leqslant \kappa$ and for some uniform ultrafilter $\mathscr{D}$ over $\chi, \Pi_{\alpha<\chi}\left|\mathscr{B} \uparrow L_{\alpha}\right|=\Pi_{\alpha<\chi}\left|\mathscr{B} \upharpoonright L_{\alpha}\right| / \mathscr{D}$ is at least $\kappa^{+}$ or (b) $\chi=\kappa^{+}$.

Proof. If $\mathscr{B}$ has $>\boldsymbol{\kappa}$ atoms, we finish (as case (b) holds). If not let $W$ be the ideal of $\mathscr{B}$ generated by the atoms. We define by induction on $\alpha, L_{\alpha}$ such that:
(i) $L_{\alpha} \in \mathscr{B}-W$.
(ii) $L_{\alpha}$ is disjoint to $L_{\beta}$ for $\beta<\alpha$ (as members of $\mathscr{B}$, so $L_{\alpha} \cap L_{\beta} \subseteq$ Cent $G$ ).
(iii) Under conditions (i) and (ii), the power of $\left\{L \in \mathscr{B}: L \subseteq L_{\alpha}\right\}$ is minimal.
(iv) There are infinitely many pairwise disjoint $L_{\alpha}^{\prime}$ satisfying (i), (ii) and disjoint to $L_{\alpha}$ or $\left|\left\{L \in \mathscr{B}: L \subseteq L_{\alpha}\right\}\right| \leqslant \kappa$.
Suppose $\alpha$ is the first cardinal such that we cannot define $L_{\alpha}$. Let $W^{*}=$ $\left\{L \in \mathscr{B}: L\right.$ disjoint to every $\left.L_{\beta}(\beta<\alpha)\right\}$, clearly $W^{*}$ is an ideal of $\mathscr{B}$, and

$$
\kappa^{+} \leqslant|\mathscr{B}| \leqslant \prod_{\beta<\alpha}|\mathscr{B}| L_{\beta}\left|+\left|W^{*}\right|+\kappa_{0}\right.
$$

because the function $F: \mathscr{B} \rightarrow \prod_{\beta<\alpha} \mathscr{B} \upharpoonright L_{\beta}$ defined by $F(L)=\left\langle L \cap L_{\beta}: \beta<\alpha\right\rangle$, satisfies: $\left[F(L)=F\left(L^{\prime}\right) \Rightarrow\left(L-L^{\prime}\right) \cup\left(L^{\prime}-L\right) \in W^{*}\right]$. As $\alpha$ is maximal $\left|W^{*}\right| \leqslant$ $|W|+\kappa_{0}$ but we have assumed $|W| \leqslant \kappa$, so $\Pi_{\beta<\alpha}\left|\mathscr{B} \upharpoonright L_{\beta}\right|$ is at least $\kappa^{+}$. By (iii), $\left|\mathscr{B} \upharpoonright L_{\alpha}\right|$ is nondecreasing, and by (iv), $\alpha$ is limit; lastly by (i), $\left|\mathscr{B} \upharpoonright L_{\alpha}\right|$ is infinite.
If $\alpha \geqslant \kappa^{+}$, case (b) holds; so assume $\alpha<\kappa^{+}$. Now we can find an ultrafilter on $\alpha$ as required, (see [1]: some regular ultrafilter) and replace $\alpha$ by $\chi \stackrel{\text { def }}{=}|\alpha|$.
7.4. Fact. Always $\chi \leqslant \kappa$ (if $G$ is a counterexample).

Proof. Easy.
7.5. Fact. Suppose $M \in \mathscr{B}$. Then for every $A \subseteq G,|A|<\mu$ there is an explicit к-group $P \subseteq M \cap \operatorname{Min} \operatorname{Cm}_{G}(A)$, such that $M$ is the minimal member of $\mathscr{B}$ which includes $P$, and even $P /$ Cent $P$ is an explicit $\kappa$-group, and $|P| \leqslant \kappa$.

Proof. We define by induction on $\alpha<\kappa^{+}, K_{\alpha}$ such that:
(1) $K_{\alpha}$ is a subgroup of $M \cap \operatorname{Min}^{\mathrm{Cm}_{G}}(A)$.
(2) $K_{\alpha}$ is an explicit $\kappa$-group, and even $K_{\alpha} /$ Cent $K_{\alpha}$ is an explicit $\kappa$-subgroup.
(3) For some disjoint nonzero $I_{\alpha}, J_{\alpha} \in \mathscr{B}, M=I_{\alpha}+J_{\alpha}, K_{\alpha} \subseteq I_{\alpha}, \bigcup_{\beta<\alpha} K_{\beta} \subseteq J_{\alpha}$.

At stage $\alpha$, we choose, if possible, $I_{\alpha}, J_{\alpha} \in \mathscr{B}, \bigcup_{\beta<\alpha} K_{\beta} \subseteq J_{\alpha}, I_{\alpha} \subseteq M, I_{\alpha} \cap J_{\alpha}$ is abelian and $I_{\alpha}$ is not abelian. If this is possible, then $I_{\alpha} \in \Omega_{\lambda}^{1}$ (by 4.8), hence $I_{\alpha} /$ Cent $I_{\alpha} \in \Omega_{\lambda}$, so there is no problem to choose $K_{\alpha}$. [The presence of $A$ does not change much; we can replace it by $A_{1}=\left\{\operatorname{End}_{L_{z}}^{L_{\alpha}}(a): a \in A\right\}$ and then use $\operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{I_{\alpha}}\left(A_{1}\right)$ instead of $I_{\alpha}$ as $I_{\alpha} \in \Omega_{\lambda}^{1}$.] If there are no such $I_{\alpha}$ and $J_{\alpha}$, then $\sum_{\beta<\alpha} K_{\beta}$ satisfies the requirements of $P$ in 7.5 .

If $K_{\alpha}$ is defined for every $\alpha<\kappa^{+}$, then we let for $S \subseteq \kappa^{+}, H_{S}=\left\langle K_{\alpha}: \alpha \in S\right\rangle_{G}$. Clearly the $H_{S}$ 's are as required in 7.2 (or contradict 7.1). Note that no $x_{l} \in I_{\alpha_{l}}-$ Cent $I_{\alpha_{l}}\left(\right.$ for $l=1,2 ; \alpha_{1} \neq \alpha_{2}$ ) are conjugates even in $G_{1}$.
7.6. Fact. Suppose $M_{\gamma} \in \mathscr{B}, M_{\gamma} \subseteq L_{\gamma} \in \mathscr{B}$ for $\gamma<\chi$, the $L_{\gamma}$ 's are pairwise disjoint, and $A \subseteq G,|A|<\mu$.

Then we can find $P_{\gamma},(\gamma<\chi)$ and $g \in G$ such that
(a) $P_{\gamma} \subseteq M_{\gamma} \cap \operatorname{Min}^{\mathrm{Cm}_{G}}(A)$ has cardinality $\leqslant \kappa$.
(b) $M_{\gamma}$ is the minimal member of $\mathscr{B}$ which includes $P_{\gamma}$.
(c) $P_{\gamma}$ is an explicit $\kappa$-group, and $P_{\gamma} /$ Cent $P_{\gamma}$ too.
(d) $\square^{g}\left(P_{\gamma}\right)$ commutes with $P_{\gamma}$.
(e) $g \in \operatorname{Min} \operatorname{Cm}_{G}(A)$, and if $L_{\gamma} \subseteq L \in \mathscr{B}$ for $\gamma<\chi$, then $g \in L$ (for a specific $L$ ).

Remark. Note that $g \in G$, not $g \in G_{1}$.
Proof. We can define by induction on $\alpha<\mu$ a group $P_{\alpha, \gamma}$ for $\gamma<\chi$ such that
(i) $P_{\alpha, \gamma}=P_{\alpha, \gamma}^{(1)} \subseteq M \cap \operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(A \cup \bigcup_{\beta<\alpha} P_{\beta, \gamma}\right)$.
(ii) $P_{\alpha, \gamma}$ is an explicit $\kappa$-group as well as $P_{\alpha, \gamma} /$ Cent $P_{\alpha, \gamma}$.
(iii) $M_{\gamma}$ is the minimal semi-direct summand of $G$ which include $P_{\alpha, \gamma}$.

This is possible by applying 7.5 to $A^{\prime}=A \cup \bigcup_{\beta<\alpha} P_{\beta, \gamma}$. Clealy $P_{\alpha, \gamma}(\gamma<\chi, \alpha<\mu)$ are pairwise commuting subgroups of $\operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)$, which belong to $\Omega_{\lambda}^{1}$.

For every $S \subseteq \mu$ let $K_{S}=\left\langle P_{\gamma, \alpha}: \gamma<\chi, \alpha \in S\right\rangle_{G}$, if for $S \neq T, K_{S}$ and $K_{T}$ are not conjugate in $\operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)$, then we get a contradiction: as $\operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A) \in \Omega_{\lambda}^{1}$, it has up to conjugation less than $\lambda$ subgroups $H=H^{(1)}$ of power $\leqslant \mu$. Otherwise there is $g \in \operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)$ such that $\square^{g}$ maps $K_{S}$ onto $K_{T}$, and there is $\alpha \in S-T$. Let $P_{\gamma}=P_{\alpha, \gamma}$ for $\gamma<\chi$. (We can replace $g$ by $\operatorname{End}_{G}^{L}(g)$.)

Now $P_{\gamma}$ commutes with $K_{T}$, hence with $\square^{g}\left(\cup_{\beta} P_{\beta}\right)$. So we finish 7.6.
7.7. Fact. Let $L_{\gamma}(\gamma<\chi) L$ be as in 7.6, $\mu_{1}=\operatorname{Min}\left\{\mu,\left|\Pi_{\gamma<\chi}\left(\mathscr{B} \mid L_{\gamma}\right)\right|\right\}\left(\chi<\mu_{1}\right.$ of course). There are for $\alpha<\kappa^{+}, K_{\alpha}, P_{\alpha, \gamma}(\gamma<\chi) B_{\alpha}, g_{\alpha}$ and sequences $\left\langle M_{\alpha, \gamma}: \gamma<\right.$ x) such that:
(i) $K_{\alpha}=\left\langle B_{\alpha}, \bigcup_{y<\alpha} P_{\alpha, \gamma}\right\rangle_{G}$.
(ii) The $K_{\alpha}$ 's are pairwise commuting.
(iii) $P_{\alpha, \gamma} \subseteq M_{\alpha, \gamma}, P_{\alpha, \gamma}$ an explicit $\kappa$-group.
(iv) $M_{\alpha, \gamma}$ is the minimal member of $\mathscr{B}$ which includes $P_{\alpha, \gamma}$.
(v) $\square^{\beta_{\alpha}}$ maps $\bigcup_{\gamma<x} P_{\alpha, \gamma}$ to a subgroup of $G$ which commutes with it.
(vi) $M_{\alpha, \gamma} \subseteq L_{\gamma}, g_{\alpha} \in L$.
(vii) For $\alpha<\beta<\kappa^{+},\left\{\gamma: M_{\alpha, \gamma} \neq M_{\beta, \gamma}\right\} \in \mathscr{D}$.
(viii) $g_{\alpha} \in B_{\alpha} \subseteq G,\left|B_{\alpha}\right|=\theta$, and if $\theta>1$ then $B_{\alpha}^{(1)}=B_{\alpha}, B_{\alpha}$ a $\theta$-group.

Proof. First we can define $\left\langle M_{\alpha, \gamma}: \gamma<\chi\right\rangle$ for $\alpha<\kappa^{+}$to satisfy (vii). Then we define by induction on $\alpha, K_{\alpha}, g_{\alpha}, P_{\alpha, \gamma}(\gamma<\chi)$ using 7.6 with $A=\cup_{\beta<\alpha} K_{\beta}$, and then we define $B_{\alpha}$.

From now we shall use $g_{\alpha}, P_{\alpha, \gamma}$ of 7.7.
7.8. Proof of Theorem 7.1: when $2^{x}>$ к. In fact here 7.5 is irrelevant and condition (vi) in 7.7 too. By Engelking and Karlowicz [3] there are subsets $T_{\alpha} \subseteq \chi$ (for $\alpha<\mu=\kappa^{+}$) such that no one is included in a finite union of the others and a
finite set. Let $K_{\alpha}^{*}=\left\langle g_{\alpha}, P_{\alpha, \gamma}: \gamma<\chi, \gamma \in T_{\alpha}\right\rangle_{G}$. Let for $S \subseteq \mu, H_{S}=\left\langle K_{\alpha}^{*}: \alpha \in S\right\rangle_{G}$, clearly $H_{S}$ is a subgroup of $G$ of power $\leqslant \mu$. Suppose $S_{0} \neq S_{1}$ but $a \in G$, $\square^{a}$ maps $H_{S_{0}}$ onto $H_{S_{1}}$, and suppose $\alpha \in S_{0}, \alpha \notin S_{1}$.

So $\square^{a} g_{\alpha} \in H_{S_{1}}$, hence there are $\beta_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{n} \in S_{1}$ and $\gamma_{1}, \ldots, \gamma_{m}<\chi$, such that

$$
\square^{a} g_{\alpha} \in\left\langle\left\{g_{\beta_{k}}: k=1, n\right\} \cup \bigcup_{k=1}^{m}\left(L_{\gamma_{k}} \cap H_{S_{1}}\right)\right\rangle_{G}
$$

By the choice of the $T_{\gamma}$ 's for some $\gamma$

$$
\gamma \in T_{\alpha}-\bigcup_{k=1}^{n} T_{\beta_{k}}-\left\{\gamma_{1}, \ldots, \gamma_{m}\right\} .
$$

Now $g_{\alpha}$ does not commute with some elements of $L_{\gamma} \cap H_{S_{0}}$, (remember $P_{\alpha, \gamma}$ ) but $\square^{a} g_{\alpha}$ (by its representation) commutes with every member of $L_{\alpha} \cap H_{S_{1}}$. As $\square^{a}$ maps $L_{\alpha}$ onto itself, we get a contradiction. So we finish 7.8, as $\kappa^{+}=\mu$.

From now on let $M_{\alpha, \gamma}, B_{\alpha}\left(\gamma<\chi, \alpha<\kappa^{+}\right)$be as in $7.7, K_{\alpha} \stackrel{\text { def }}{=}\left\langle B_{\alpha}, P_{\alpha, \gamma}\right.$ : $\left.\gamma<\chi, \gamma \in T_{\alpha}\right\rangle_{G}$, and for $S \subseteq K^{+}, H_{S} \stackrel{\text { def }}{=}\left\langle K_{\alpha}: \alpha \in S\right\rangle_{G}$.

We have decided in the beginning that for 7.1, $\theta=\aleph_{0}$ except when $\kappa=\kappa_{0}$, but when $\kappa=\kappa_{0}$, necessarily $\chi=\kappa_{0}, 2^{\chi}>\kappa$; so from now on we deal with $\theta \geqslant \kappa_{0}$. We prove that there are many nonconjugate subgroups getting a contradiction.
7.9. Fact. $K_{\alpha}=K_{\alpha}^{(1)}$.

Proof. As each $P_{\alpha, \gamma}$ is a $K$-group, $K_{\alpha}^{(1)}$ includes $P_{\alpha, \gamma}^{(1)}=P_{\alpha, \gamma}$ and $B_{\alpha}^{(1)}=B_{\alpha}$, but $K_{\alpha}$ is generated by those elements, hence $K_{\alpha}=K_{\alpha}^{(1)}$.
7.10. Notation. (1) For every $I \in \mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(K_{\alpha}\right), \gamma<\chi$ let $\operatorname{Pro}_{\gamma}(I)$ be the ideal of $M \in \mathscr{B}, M \subseteq L_{\gamma}$, and in $G /$ Cent $G, \operatorname{End}_{M}^{G}(I) /$ Cent $G$ has power $\leqslant \theta$.
(2) $\operatorname{Set}_{\alpha}=\left\{\left\langle\operatorname{Pro}_{\gamma}(I): \gamma<\chi\right\rangle / \mathscr{D}: I \in \mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(K_{\alpha}\right)\right\}$ (the division by $\mathscr{D}$ just means that we shall count them up to equality $\bmod \mathscr{D})$.
7.11. Fact. (1) $\operatorname{Pro}_{\gamma}\left(K_{\alpha}\right)$ is the ideal generated by $L_{\gamma}-M_{\alpha, \gamma}$ (subtraction, in $\mathscr{B}$ ).
(2) If $I, J \subseteq G$, then $\operatorname{Pro}_{\gamma}\left(\langle I, J\rangle_{G}\right)=\operatorname{Pro}_{\gamma}(I) \cap \operatorname{Pro}_{\gamma}(J)$.
7.12. Fact. (1) If $K_{\alpha}=I+^{\prime} J, g_{\alpha} \in I$, then $\mid J /$ Cent $J \mid \leqslant \theta$.
(2) If $K_{\alpha}=I+^{\prime} J, g_{\alpha} \in\left\langle I \cup \bigcup_{m=1}^{n}\left(L_{\gamma_{m}} \cap K\right)\right\rangle_{G}$, then for $\gamma \in \chi-\left\{\gamma_{1}, \ldots, \gamma_{n}\right\}$, End $_{L_{r} / \text { Cent }}(J /$ Cent $J)$ has power $\leqslant \theta$.

Proof. (1) As $g_{\alpha} \in I$, for every $x \in K_{\alpha}, g_{\alpha} x g_{\alpha}^{-1} x^{-1} \in I$. Let for $x \in K_{\alpha}, x=x^{I}+x^{J}$, $x^{I} \in I, x^{J} \in J$. Now for $x, y \in P_{\alpha, \gamma}, x$ and $g_{\alpha} y g_{\alpha}^{-1}$ commute (see 7.5), hence $x^{J}$, $\left(g_{\alpha} y g_{\alpha}^{-1}\right)^{J}$ commute and $\left(g_{\alpha} y g_{\alpha}^{-1}\right)^{J}$ Cent $G=g_{\alpha}^{J} y^{J}\left(g_{\alpha}^{-1}\right)^{J}$ Cent $G=y^{J}$ Cent $G$ (as $\left.g_{\alpha} \in I\right)$, hence $x^{J}, g_{\alpha}^{J} y^{J}\left(g_{\alpha}^{-1}\right)^{J} \in y^{J}$ Cent $G$ commute. However, as $P_{\alpha}=P_{\alpha}^{(1)}$, and the map $x \mapsto x^{J}$ Cent $K_{\alpha}$ which we call $h$, is a homomorphism from $P_{\alpha}$ into
$\left\langle\text { Cent } K_{\alpha} \cup\left\{x^{J}: x \in P_{\alpha}\right\}\right\rangle_{G} /$ Cent $K_{\alpha}$, clearly (Range $\left.h\right)^{(1)}=$ Range $h$ and Range $h$ is a commutative group (by the previous sentence), hence $x^{J} \in$ Cent $K_{\alpha}$ for $x \in P_{\alpha}$. As $K_{\alpha}$ is generated by $P_{\alpha} \cup B_{\alpha}, J$ is generated by $\left\{x^{J}: x \in B_{\alpha}\right\} \cup$ Cent $J$, hence $J /$ Cent $J$ has power $\leqslant \theta$.
(2) The proof is similar.
7.13. Fact. Set $_{\alpha}$ has power $\leqslant \theta$.

Suppose not and so let for $i<\theta^{+}, K_{\alpha}=I_{i}+^{\prime} J_{i}$ be distinct semi-decompositions with $\left\langle\operatorname{Pro}_{\gamma}\left(I_{i}\right): \gamma<\chi\right\rangle / \mathscr{D}$ pairwise distinct; let $g_{\alpha}=a_{\alpha}^{i}+b_{\alpha}^{i}, a_{\alpha}^{i} \in I_{i}, b_{\alpha}^{i} \in J_{i}$. Let $a_{\alpha}^{i}=\prod_{m=1}^{n(i)} x_{\alpha, i, m}, x_{\alpha, i, m}$ is from $B_{\alpha}$ if $m$ is even, and from $P_{\alpha, \gamma(i, m)}$ if $m$ is odd. W.l.o.g., $n(i)=n$ and $x_{\alpha, i, 2 m}=x_{\alpha, i}$ for $1 \leqslant 2 m \leqslant n$. So for $i, j<\theta^{+}, a_{\alpha}^{i}\left(a_{\alpha}^{j}\right)^{-1}$ and $b_{\alpha}^{i}\left(b_{\alpha}^{j}\right)^{-1}$ belongs to $K_{\alpha} \cap \sum\left\{L_{\gamma}: \gamma=\gamma(i, m)\right.$ or $\gamma=\gamma(j, m)$ where $\left.1 \leqslant m \leqslant n\right\}$.

Now by 4.7, $K_{\alpha}=I_{0} \cap J_{1}+^{\prime} I_{0} \cap J_{0}+{ }^{\prime} I_{1} \cap J_{0}+^{\prime} I_{1} \cap J_{1}$. By 7.12(2) for all but finitely many $\gamma$ 's, $\operatorname{Pro}_{\gamma}\left(I_{0} \cap J_{1}\right)=\operatorname{Pro}_{\gamma}\left(I_{1} \cap J_{0}\right)=\left\{I \in \mathrm{BA}_{G_{1}}^{\prime}(G): I \leqslant L_{\gamma}\right\}$, hence by 7.11(2), $\operatorname{Pro}_{\gamma}\left(I_{0}\right)=\operatorname{Pro}_{\gamma}\left(I_{1}\right)$ for all but finitely many $\gamma$. This contradicts their choice.
7.13A. Fact. W.l.o.g., for $\alpha<\beta<\kappa^{+}, \operatorname{Set}_{\alpha} \cap \operatorname{Set}_{\beta} \subseteq$ Set where Set is a set of power $\kappa$.

Proof. By 7.13 and a lemma of Fodor (see AP2.3) there is a stationary $S \subseteq\left\{\delta<\kappa^{+}:\right.$cf $\left.\delta=\theta^{+}\right\}$and $\beta<\kappa^{+}$such that for every $\alpha \in S$, $\operatorname{Set}_{\alpha} \cap$ $\left(\bigcup_{i<\alpha} \operatorname{Set}_{i}\right) \subseteq \bigcup_{i<\beta} \operatorname{Set}_{i}$. By renaming we get the first phrase.
7.14. Proof of Theorem 7.1. Let for $S \subseteq \kappa^{+}, H_{S}=\left\langle K_{\alpha}: \alpha \in S\right\rangle_{G}=\Sigma_{\alpha \in S}^{\prime} K_{\alpha}$. Suppose $S_{0} \neq S_{1} \subseteq \mu, a \in G_{1}$, $\square^{a}$ maps $H_{S_{0}}$ onto $H_{S_{1}}$ and $\left|S_{1}-S_{0}\right|=\left|S_{0}-S_{1}\right|=\kappa^{+}$. We shall get a contradiction and this clearly suffices.

So $\sum_{\alpha \in S_{1}}^{\prime} K_{\alpha}=H_{S_{1}}=\square^{a} K_{S_{0}}=\sum_{\beta \in S_{0}}^{\prime} \square^{a} K_{\beta}$. As $K_{\alpha}^{(1)}=K_{\alpha}$, by 4.7,

$$
H_{S_{1}}=\sum_{\alpha \in \mathcal{S}_{1}, \beta \in \mathcal{S}_{0}}^{\prime} K_{\alpha} \cap \square^{a} K_{\beta}
$$

and for $\alpha \in S_{1}, K_{\alpha}=\sum_{\beta \in S_{0}}^{\prime} K_{\alpha} \cap \square^{a} K_{\beta}$.
So for $\alpha \in S_{1}$, for some finite $w(\alpha) \subseteq S_{0}, g_{\alpha} \in \sum_{\beta \in w(\alpha)}^{\prime} K_{\alpha} \cap \square^{a} K_{\beta}$. As

$$
K_{\alpha}=\left(\sum_{\beta \in w(\alpha)}^{\prime} K_{\alpha} \cap \square^{a} K_{\beta}\right)+\left(\sum_{\beta \in S_{0}-w(\alpha)}^{\prime} K_{\alpha} \cap \square^{a} K_{\beta}\right),
$$

so by $7.12(1)$ the cardinality of $\left(\sum_{\beta \in S_{0}-w(\alpha)}^{\prime} K_{\alpha} \cap \square^{a} K_{\beta}\right) /$ Cent $K_{\alpha}$ is $\leqslant \theta$.
Hence $\operatorname{Pro}_{\gamma}\left(\sum_{\beta \in \mathcal{S}_{0}-w(\alpha)}^{\prime} K_{\alpha} \cap \square^{a} K_{\beta}\right)=\left\{L \in \mathscr{B}: L \subseteq L_{\gamma}\right\}$, hence by 7.11(2)

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\langle\operatorname{Pro}_{\gamma}\left(K_{\alpha}\right): \gamma<\chi\right\rangle & =\left\langle\operatorname{Pro}_{\gamma}\left(\sum_{\beta \in w(\alpha)}^{\prime} K_{\alpha} \cap \square^{a} K_{\beta}\right): \gamma<\chi\right\rangle \\
& =\left\langle\bigcap_{\beta \in w(\alpha)} \operatorname{Pro}_{\gamma}\left(K_{\alpha} \cap \square^{a} K_{\beta}\right): \gamma<\chi\right\rangle
\end{aligned}
$$

Let $u(\alpha)=\left\{\beta \in w(\alpha)\right.$ : for some $Y \in \mathscr{D}$ for every $\gamma \in Y: \operatorname{Pro}_{\gamma}\left(K_{\alpha} \cap \square^{\alpha} K_{\beta}\right) \neq$ $\left.\left\{L \in \mathscr{B}: L \subseteq L_{\gamma}\right\}\right\}$. So $u(\alpha)$ is finite and for $\beta \in u(\alpha),\left\langle\operatorname{Pro}_{\gamma}\left(K_{\alpha} \cap \square^{a} K_{\beta}\right)\right.$ : $\gamma<\chi\rangle / \mathscr{D}$ belongs to $\operatorname{Set}_{\alpha}$ and it is also clear that it belongs to $\operatorname{Set}_{\beta}$. As $u(\alpha) \subseteq w(\alpha) \subseteq S_{0}$, for $\alpha \in S_{1}-S_{0}$ this implies that $\left\langle\operatorname{Pro}_{\gamma}\left(K_{\alpha} \cap \square^{a} K_{\beta}\right): \gamma<\chi\right\rangle / \mathscr{D}$ belongs to Set. By 7.11(2), $\left\{\left\langle\operatorname{Pro}_{\gamma}\left(K_{\alpha} \cap \square^{a} K_{\beta}\right): \gamma<\chi\right\rangle / \mathscr{D}: \beta \in u(\alpha)\right\}$ determines $\left\langle\operatorname{Pro}_{\gamma}\left(K_{\alpha}\right): \gamma<\chi\right\rangle / \mathscr{D}$. As $\left|S_{1}-S_{0}\right|=\kappa^{+}>|\operatorname{Set}|$ for some $\alpha(1) \neq \alpha(2) \in S_{1}-S_{0}$, $\left\langle\operatorname{Pro}_{\gamma}\left(K_{\alpha(1)}\right): \gamma<\chi\right\rangle / \mathscr{D}=\left\langle\operatorname{Pro}_{\gamma}\left(K_{\alpha(2)}\right): \gamma<\chi\right\rangle$. But this contradicts 7.11(2).

So we have finished proving 7.1 and let us now prove 7.2.
7.15. Lemma. Let $L_{\gamma}(\gamma<\chi)$, $L$ be as in 7.6 ( $\chi \leqslant \kappa$ of course). Then there are for $\alpha<\kappa^{+}, K_{\alpha}, B_{\alpha}, P_{\alpha, \gamma}(\gamma<\chi) B_{\alpha}, g_{\alpha}$ and sequences $\left\langle M_{\alpha, \gamma}: \gamma<\chi\right\rangle$ s.t.:
(i) $K_{\alpha}=\left\langle B_{\alpha} \cup \bigcup_{\gamma<x}\left(K_{\alpha} \cap L_{\gamma}\right)\right\rangle_{G}$.
(ii) The $K_{\alpha}$ 's are pairwise commuting.
(iii) $P_{\alpha, \gamma} \subseteq K_{\alpha}$, and $P_{\alpha, \gamma}, K_{\alpha} \cap M_{\alpha, \gamma}$ are explicit $\kappa$-groups.
(iv) $M_{\alpha, \gamma}$ is the minimal member of $\mathscr{B}$ which includes $P_{\alpha, \gamma}$.
(v) $\square^{g_{\alpha}}$ maps $\bigcup_{\gamma<x} P_{\alpha, \gamma}$ to a subgroup of $G$ commuting with $\bigcup_{\gamma<x} P_{\alpha, \gamma}$
(vi) $M_{\alpha, \gamma} \subseteq L_{\gamma}, g_{\alpha} \in L$ and End $_{G}^{L_{\gamma}-M_{\alpha, \gamma}}\left(K_{0}\right)$ has cardinality $\leqslant \theta$.
(vii) For $\alpha<\beta<\kappa^{+},\left\{\gamma<\chi: M_{\alpha, \gamma} \neq M_{\beta, \gamma}\right\} \in \mathscr{D}$.
(viii) $g_{\alpha} \in B_{\alpha},\left|B_{\alpha}\right|=\theta, B_{\alpha}$ is an explicit $\theta$-group.
(ix) $K_{\alpha}$ is a $[\theta, \mathrm{K})$-group.
(x) $K_{\alpha}$ is nice (hence $L_{\gamma} \cap K_{\alpha} \in B A^{\prime}\left(K_{\alpha}\right)$ for $\left.\gamma<\chi\right)$ where
7.15A. Notation. $K$ is called nice when: if $a \in K_{\alpha}, \gamma<\chi$, then some $a^{\prime} \in$ $\operatorname{End}_{G}^{L_{r}}(a)$ is in $K_{\alpha}$, and also $K=K^{(1)}$.

Proof. We define first $M_{\alpha, \gamma}(\gamma<\chi)$ for $\alpha<\kappa^{+}$as in 7.7. Then we define $K_{\alpha}, B_{\alpha}$, $P_{\alpha, \gamma}(\gamma<\chi) B_{\alpha}, g_{\alpha}$ by induction on $\alpha$. For each $\alpha$, choose $P_{\alpha, \gamma}(\gamma<\chi) g_{\alpha}$ as in 7.7. then we define by induction on $i<\theta, B_{\alpha, i}, K_{\alpha, i}$ s.t.:
(1) $B_{\alpha, i}, \quad K_{\alpha, i}$ are increasing with $i, g_{\alpha} \in B_{\alpha, i},\left|B_{\alpha, i}\right| \leqslant \theta,\left|K_{\alpha, i}\right| \leqslant \kappa$ and $\operatorname{End}_{G}^{L_{G}^{-\alpha_{\alpha, \gamma}}}\left(K_{\alpha, i}\right)$ has power $\leqslant \theta$.
(2) $K_{\alpha, i}=\left\langle B_{\alpha, i} \cup \bigcup_{\gamma<x}\left(K_{\alpha, i} \cap L_{\gamma}\right)\right\rangle_{G} \subseteq \operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G} \bigcup_{\beta<\alpha} K_{\beta}$.
(3) For $i=5 j+5$, for every $y \in K_{\alpha, i} \cap L_{\gamma}-$ Cent $L_{\gamma}$ the set $\left\{\square^{a} y: a \in K_{\alpha, i+1} \cap\right.$ $\left.L_{\gamma}\right\}$ has power $\geqslant \theta$.
(4) For $i=5 j+1, K_{\alpha, i} \cap L_{\gamma} \subseteq\left(K_{\alpha, i+1} \cap L_{\gamma}\right)^{(1)}$.
(5) For $i=5 j+2, x \in B_{\alpha, i}, \gamma<\chi$, there is $y \in \operatorname{End}_{G}^{L_{\gamma}}(x) \cap\left(K_{\alpha, i+1} \cap L_{\gamma}\right)$ and $x \in\left(B_{\alpha, i+1}\right)^{(1)}$.
(6) For $i=5 j+3, x \in B_{\alpha, i}$ if $\left\{\gamma<\chi\right.$ : $\operatorname{End}_{G}^{L_{\gamma}}(x) \nsubseteq$ Cent $\left.L_{\gamma}\right\}$ is infinite, then for infinitely many such $\gamma^{\prime}$ s $\left|\left\{\square^{8} x: g \in K_{\alpha, i+1} \cap L_{\gamma}\right\}\right| \geqslant \theta$.
(7) For $i=5 j+4, x \in B_{\alpha, i}, x \notin \operatorname{Cent} G$, if $w=\left\{\gamma<\chi\right.$ : End ${ }_{G}^{L_{\gamma}} x \nsubseteq$ Cent $\left.L_{\gamma}\right\}$ is finite, let $M_{x}$ be the complement of $\Sigma^{\prime}\left\{L_{\gamma}: \gamma \in w\right\}$ in $\operatorname{BA}^{\prime}\left(G, G_{1}\right)$. Then (a) for some $x^{\cdot} \in M_{x}, x_{\gamma} \in L_{\gamma}\left(\right.$ for $\gamma \in w$ ), $x=x^{\cdot} \prod_{\gamma \in w} x^{\gamma}$ and $x^{\cdot}, x^{\gamma} \in B_{\alpha, i+1}$ for $\gamma \in w$; (b) $\boldsymbol{x}$ has $\theta$ conjugates in $B_{\alpha, i+1}$.
(8) $K_{\alpha, 0}=\left\langle g_{\alpha}, \bigcup_{\gamma<\chi} P_{\alpha, \gamma}\right\rangle_{G}$. There are no special problems in the definition. For (3) and (4) operate separately on $K_{\alpha, i} \cap M_{\alpha, \gamma}$ and on $K_{\alpha, i} \cap\left(L_{\gamma}-M_{\alpha, \gamma}\right)$ (subtraction - in $\mathscr{B}$ ).

Now $B_{\alpha}=\bigcup_{i<\theta} B_{\alpha, i}, K_{\alpha}=\bigcup_{i<\theta} K_{\alpha, i}$ are as required. (In the construction for each $\gamma$, work for $M_{\alpha, \gamma}, L_{\gamma}-M_{\alpha, \gamma}$ separately).

Note that $K_{\alpha}=\left\langle B_{\alpha}, \cup_{\gamma<\chi}\left(K_{\alpha} \cap L_{\gamma}\right)\right\rangle_{G}$ by (2). Also $K_{\alpha}^{(1)}$ includes $K_{\alpha} \cap L_{\gamma}$ (by (4)), and $B_{\alpha}\left(\right.$ by (5)) and by the previous sentence $K_{\alpha}=K_{\alpha}^{(1)}$.

Let us check that every $x \in K_{\alpha}-$ Cent $K_{\alpha}$ has $\geqslant \theta$ conjugates in $K_{\alpha}$. If for some $\gamma<\chi, \operatorname{End}_{G}^{L_{\gamma}}(x) \nsubseteq$ Cent $_{r} L_{\gamma}$, then (3) (and (5)) take care of this. Otherwise let $x=\prod_{l=1}^{n} x_{l} a_{l}, \quad x_{l} \in B_{\alpha}, \quad a_{l} \in K_{\alpha} \cap L_{\gamma_{l}}$ Let $M_{a}=\Sigma^{\prime} L_{\gamma_{l}}, \quad M_{b}$ its complement in $\operatorname{BA}^{\prime}\left(G, G_{1}\right)$. Clearly $\operatorname{End}_{G}^{M_{b}}(x)=\operatorname{End}_{G}^{M_{b}}\left(\prod_{l=1}^{n} x_{l}\right)$; and as we are assuming ( $\forall \gamma<$ $\chi) \operatorname{End}_{G}^{L_{\gamma}}(x) \subseteq$ Cent $L_{\gamma}$ for $\gamma \notin\left\{\gamma_{1}, \ldots, \gamma_{n}\right\}, \operatorname{End}_{G}^{L_{\gamma}}\left(\prod_{l=1}^{n} x_{l}\right) \subseteq$ Cent $L_{\gamma}$. So (6) applies except when $w=\left\{\gamma<\chi\right.$ : $\operatorname{End}_{G}^{L_{\gamma}}\left(\prod_{l=1}^{n} x_{l}\right) \nsubseteq$ Cent $\left.L_{\gamma}\right\}$ is finite. If $w \nsubseteq$ $\left\{\gamma_{1}, \ldots, \gamma_{n}\right\}$ we finish by (7)(a) and (5) (first phrase applies to any $\gamma \in w-$ $\left.\left\{\gamma_{1}, \ldots, \gamma_{n}\right\}\right)$.

By (7)(a), $\prod_{l=1}^{n} x_{l}=x \cdot \Pi_{\gamma \in w} x^{\gamma}, x^{\gamma} \in \operatorname{End}_{G}^{L_{\gamma}}(x) \cap K_{\alpha}, x^{\cdot} \in B_{\alpha}$. Together (using the properties of direct decomposition) $\left(x^{\cdot}\right)^{-1} x \in K_{\alpha} \cap \sum_{l=1}^{n} L_{\gamma_{l}}$, hence $x=$ $\prod_{l=1}^{n} y_{l}, \quad y_{l} \in K_{\alpha} \cap L_{\gamma_{l}}, \quad y_{0} \in G-\sum_{l=1}^{n} L_{\gamma_{l}}$ (the subtraction in $\mathscr{B}$ ) and $y_{0} \in B_{\alpha}$, $y_{l} \in K_{\alpha} \cap L_{\gamma_{l}}$ for $l=1$, $n$. By (7)(b), $\left\{\square^{g} y_{0}: g \in B_{\alpha}\right\}$ has power $\geqslant \theta$, and then easily $\left\{\square^{s} x: g \in B_{\alpha}\right\}$ has power $\theta$, except when $y_{0} \in$ Cent $G$. Also if $y_{l} \notin$ Cent $G$ ( $l=1, n$ ), then $\left\{\square^{g} y_{l}: g \in K_{\alpha} \cap L_{\gamma}\right\}$ has power $\geqslant \theta$ giving the conclusion. So we fail only if $x=\prod_{l=1}^{n} y_{l} \in$ Cent $G$ but we assumed $x \notin$ Cent $G$.

Also the other properties are easy.
7.15B. Definition. For $x \in K \subseteq G\left(K=K^{(1)}\right)$ let $s v_{\gamma}(x, K)=\left\{M \in \mathscr{B}: M \subseteq L_{\gamma}\right.$, and for some $K_{1} \in \mathrm{BA}^{\prime}(K), K_{1} \cap x$ Cent $K \neq \emptyset$ and $\left.K_{1} \subseteq L_{\gamma}-M\right\}$.

$$
\operatorname{sv}(x, K)=\left\langle\operatorname{sv}_{y}(x, K): \gamma<\chi\right\rangle / \mathscr{D}
$$

7.16. Fact. (1) If $K=K^{(1)}, x \in K-$ Cent $K$, then $\left\{I \in \mathrm{BA}^{\prime}(K): I \cap x\right.$ Cent $\left.K \neq \emptyset\right\}$ is a filter of the Boolean algebra $\mathrm{BA}^{\prime}(K)$.
(2) $\operatorname{sv}_{\gamma}(x, K)$ is an ideal of $\mathscr{B} \mid L$.

Proof. (1) Note that ( $x$ Cent $K$ ) $\cap I=\emptyset$ is equivalent to: $x$ commutes with the complement of $I$ in $\mathrm{BA}^{\prime}(K)$. Clearly $\mathrm{sv}_{\gamma}(x, K)$ is upward closed. Suppose $M_{a}, M_{b}$ belong to $\operatorname{sv}_{\gamma}(x, K)$. We can find $M_{l} \in \mathrm{BA}^{\prime}(K)$ for $l=1,2,3,4, K=\sum_{l=1}^{4} M_{l}$, $M_{a}=M_{1}+M_{2}, M_{b}=M_{1}+M_{3}$. We can find $x_{l} \in M_{l}$ (for $l=1,2,3,4$ ) such that $x=\sum_{l=1}^{4} x_{l}$. The checking is easy.
(2) Left to the reader.
7.17. Fact. If $x, y \in K, x$ Cent $K=y$ Cent $K$ or even $\operatorname{End}_{G}^{L_{\gamma}}(x)=\operatorname{End}_{G}^{L_{\gamma}}(y)$, then $\operatorname{sv}_{\gamma}(x, K)=\operatorname{sv}_{\gamma}(y, K)$.
7.18. Fact. If $\quad K=K^{(1)}=K_{a}+^{\prime} K_{b}, \quad x \in K_{a}, \quad$ then $\quad \operatorname{sv}_{\gamma}(x, K)=\operatorname{sv}_{\gamma}\left(x, K_{a}\right)$, $\operatorname{sv}(x, K)=\operatorname{sv}\left(x, K_{a}\right)$.
7.19. Fact. For every $x \in K_{\alpha}$ for some $z \in B_{\alpha}, \operatorname{sv}\left(x, K_{\alpha}\right)=\operatorname{sv}\left(z, K_{\alpha}\right)$.

Proof. Let $x=\prod_{l=1}^{n} x_{l} a_{l}, x_{l} \in B_{\alpha}, a_{l} \in K_{\alpha} \cap L_{\gamma_{l}}\left(\gamma_{l}<\chi\right)$ (possibly by (i) of 7.15.) Let $K_{a}$ be $\left(\sum_{l=1}^{n} L_{\gamma_{l}}\right)$, and $K_{b}$ its complement in $\mathrm{BA}^{\prime}(G)$. As $K$ is nice, $K=K_{a} \cap K+{ }^{\prime} K_{b} \cap K$. So let $x=x_{a}+x_{b}, x_{a} \in K_{a}, x_{b} \in K_{b}$. By the choice of $x_{l}$, $a_{l}, \gamma_{l}(l=1, n)\left(x_{a}\right.$ Cent $\left.K\right) \cap B_{\alpha} \neq \emptyset$.

Let $y=\prod_{l=1}^{n} x_{l}$; clearly $y \in B_{\alpha}$. Next choose $x_{l}^{\prime} \in \operatorname{End}_{G}^{K_{b}}(x)$, then clearly

$$
\prod_{l=1}^{m} x_{l} \text { Cent } K_{b}=\prod_{l=1}^{n} x_{l}^{\prime} \text { Cent } K_{b}
$$

and so $\prod_{l=1}^{n} x_{l}^{\prime}$ belongs to $\operatorname{End}_{G}^{K_{b}}(y)$ and also to $\operatorname{Eng}_{G}^{K_{b}}(x)$ and if $\gamma<\chi, \gamma \notin$ $\left\{\gamma_{1}, \ldots, \gamma_{n}\right\}$, then $\operatorname{End}_{G}^{L_{\gamma}}(y), \operatorname{End}_{G}^{L_{\gamma}}\left(\prod_{l=1}^{n} x_{l}^{\prime}\right)$ and $\operatorname{End}_{G}^{L}(x)$ are equal (they are all of the form $z$ Cent $L_{\gamma}$ ), hence $\operatorname{sv}_{\gamma}(x, K)=\operatorname{sv}_{\gamma}(y, K)$. As the filter $\mathscr{D}$ is nonprincipal (no finite set belongs to it), clearly $\operatorname{sv}(y, K)=\operatorname{sv}(x, K)$ and the proof is complete.
7.20. Fact. If $K=K^{(1)}=\sum_{l<m} K^{l}, x_{l} \in K^{l}, x=\sum_{l<m} x_{l}$, then:
(1) $\operatorname{sv}_{\gamma}(x, K)=\bigcap_{l<m} \mathrm{sv}_{\gamma}\left(x_{l}, K\right)$.
(2) From $\left\langle\operatorname{sv}\left(x_{l}, K_{l}\right): l<m\right\rangle$ we can compute $\operatorname{sv}(x, K)$.

Proof. Clearly (2) follows from (1), and (1) is straightforward.
7.21. Fact. $\operatorname{sv}\left(g_{\alpha}, K_{\alpha}\right)$ for $\alpha<\kappa^{+}$are distinct.

Proof of 7.2. Let $\operatorname{SV}_{\alpha}=\left\{\operatorname{sv}\left(x, K_{\alpha}\right): x \in K_{\alpha}\right\}$. So by Fact 7.19, $\operatorname{SV}_{\alpha}=$ $\left\{\operatorname{sv}\left(x, K_{\alpha}\right): x \in B_{\alpha}\right\}$, hence has power $\leqslant \theta<\kappa$. Let $\mathrm{SV}_{\alpha}^{\mathrm{a}}$ be $\cup_{\beta<\alpha} \mathrm{SV}_{\beta}$. Let $\mathrm{SV}_{\alpha}^{\mathrm{b}}$ be $\left\{\operatorname{sv}\left(x, K_{\gamma}\right)\right.$ : for some $m$ and $\gamma_{l}(l<m), \operatorname{sv}\left(x_{l}, K_{\gamma_{l}}\right) \in \operatorname{SV}_{\alpha}^{\mathrm{a}}$ and for every $\gamma, \operatorname{sv}\left(x, K_{\gamma}\right)$ is computed from them as in 7.20(2)\}.

Clearly $\left|\mathrm{SV}_{\alpha}^{\mathrm{a}}\right| \leqslant \kappa$ for $\alpha<\kappa^{+}$, and even $\left|\mathrm{SV}_{\alpha}^{\mathrm{b}}\right| \leqslant \kappa$. Also $\mathrm{SV}_{\alpha}^{\mathrm{a}} \subseteq \mathrm{SV}_{\alpha}^{\mathrm{b}}$, and $\mathrm{SV}_{\alpha}^{\mathrm{b}}$ is increasing and continuous.

By AP2.1 (Fodor's Lemma) for some unbounded $S \subseteq \kappa^{+}$and $\alpha(*)<\kappa^{+}$, for every $\alpha \in S, \mathrm{SV}_{\alpha} \cap \mathrm{SV}_{\alpha}^{\mathrm{b}} \subseteq \mathrm{SV}_{\alpha(*)}^{\mathrm{b}}$. By 7.21 w.l.o.g. $\alpha \in S \Rightarrow \operatorname{sv}\left(g_{\alpha}, K_{\alpha}\right) \notin \mathrm{SV}_{\alpha}^{\mathrm{b}}$

Now suppose $T_{1}, T_{2} \subseteq S, \alpha \in T_{1}-T_{2}, g \in G_{1}$ and $\square^{g}$ maps $\left\langle\cup\left(K_{\beta}: \beta \in T_{1}\right\}\right\rangle_{G}$ onto $\left\langle\bigcup\left\{K_{\beta}: \beta \in T_{2}\right\}\right\rangle_{G}$; we shall get a contradiction. Thus finishing the proof of 7.2. By 4.3(2), $\square^{g} K_{\alpha}=\sum_{\beta \in T_{2}}^{\prime}\left(\square^{g} K_{\alpha} \cap K_{\beta}\right)$, so there are $n, \beta_{1}<\cdots<\beta_{n} \in T_{2}$ and $g^{l} \in \square^{g} K_{\alpha} \cap K_{\beta_{l}}$ s.t.:

$$
\square^{g} g_{\alpha}=\sum_{l=1}^{n} g^{l}
$$

If $\beta_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{n}<\alpha$, then $\operatorname{sv}\left(g_{\alpha}, K_{\alpha}\right) \in \mathrm{SV}_{\alpha}^{\mathrm{b}}$ is a contradiction to the choice of $S$.
If $\beta_{l} \geqslant \alpha$, then $\beta_{l}>\alpha$ (as $\alpha \notin T_{2}$ ), and ( $\left.\square^{g} K_{\alpha}\right) \cap K_{\beta_{l}}$ is conjugate (in $G_{1}$ ) to a direct summand of $K_{\alpha}$, hence by $7.18, \operatorname{sv}\left(g^{l},\left(\square^{g} K_{\alpha}\right) \cap K_{\beta_{l}}\right) \in \mathrm{SV}_{\alpha+1}^{\mathrm{a}} \subseteq \mathrm{SV}_{\beta_{l}}^{\mathrm{b}}$, but also by $7.18, \operatorname{sv}\left(g^{l}, K_{\beta_{l}}\right)=\operatorname{sv}\left(g^{l},\left(\square^{g} K_{\alpha}\right) \cap K_{\beta_{l}}\right)$. As $\beta_{l} \in T_{2} \subseteq S, \operatorname{sv}\left(g^{l}, K_{\beta_{l}}\right) \in$ $\mathrm{SV}_{\alpha(*)}^{\mathrm{b}}$. So for each $l, \operatorname{sv}\left(g^{l}, K_{\beta_{l}}\right) \in \mathrm{SV}_{\alpha}^{\mathrm{b}}$, hence again $\operatorname{sv}\left(g_{\alpha}, K_{\alpha}\right) \in \mathrm{SV}_{\alpha}^{\mathrm{b}}$, contradiction to the choice of $S$.

## 8．The end for $\boldsymbol{\mu}$ successor

8．1．Lemma．Suppose $\mu=\kappa^{+}$．If $G \in \Omega_{\lambda}^{1}$ ，then $\operatorname{cg}(G) \leqslant \kappa$ ．
Proof．It is enough to prove this for $G \in \Omega_{\lambda}$ ．We choose by induction on $i<\mu, a_{i}$ such that：
（1）$a_{i} \notin\left\langle a_{j}: j<i\right\rangle \frac{\mathrm{g}}{\mathrm{g}}, a_{i} \in \mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left\{a_{j}: j<i\right\}$ ．
（2）Let $n_{i}=\operatorname{Min}\left\{n: n>0,\left(a_{i}\right)^{n} \in\left\{a_{i}: j<i\right\rangle{ }_{\xi}^{\mathrm{g}}\right\}$（and $n_{i}=0$ if there is no such $n$ ）． Then $n_{i}$ is minimal but $>0$ if possible．

Suppose first $a_{i}$ is defined for $i<\mu$ ．Clearly，$n_{i}$ is zero or a prime．Let for each $i, w_{i} \subseteq i$ be finite，such that $\left(a_{i}\right)^{n_{i}} \in\left\langle a_{j}: j \in w_{i}\right\rangle^{\text {cg }}$ ．By Fodor＇s Lemma（see AP 2） there are a stationary $S \subseteq \kappa^{+}=\mu$ and $w$ such that $w_{i}=w, n_{i}=n(*)$ for $i \in S$ ．Now let $N=\left\langle a_{j}: j \in w\right\rangle ⿱ ⿱ ⿰ ㇒ 一 丶 ⿱ ⿰ ㇒ 一 丶 ⿱ ⿴ 囗 ⿱ 一 一 大 亍 灬 ~, ~ s o ~ c l e a r l y ~ N ~ i s ~ a ~ n o r m a l ~ s u b g r o u p ~ o f ~ G, ~ b u t ~|G / N|=\lambda$（if $G=N$ ，we get our conclusion，otherwise remember $G \in \Omega_{\lambda}$ ）．Hence，by 1．6， $G / N \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}$（in fact $G / N \in \Omega_{\lambda}$ ）．For any $T \subseteq S$ let $H_{T}=\left\langle a_{i}: i \in T\right\rangle_{G}$ ，so it is enough to prove that：if $\alpha \in T_{1}-T_{2}$ ，then for no $g \in G$ ，$\square^{g}$ maps $H_{T_{1}}$ onto $H_{T_{2}}$ or even $a_{\alpha}$ into $H_{T_{2}}$ ．If this occurs let（remember $H_{T_{2}}$ is commutative）：

$$
\begin{equation*}
\square^{g} a_{\alpha}=\prod_{l=1}^{k}\left(a_{\beta_{l}}\right)^{m(l)} \prod_{l=1}^{m}\left(\left(a_{\gamma_{l}}\right)^{n(*)}\right)^{k(\eta)} \tag{*}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $m(l) \neq 0$ and $[n(*)>0 \Rightarrow 0<m(l)<n(*)]$ ．We know $a_{\alpha} \notin\left\langle a_{j}: j<\alpha\right\rangle$ 영，
 $l, \quad \beta_{l} \geqslant \alpha, 1 \leqslant l \leqslant k$ ．As $\alpha \notin T_{2}, \beta_{l}>\alpha$ ，and choose a maximal such $\beta_{l}$ ，and w．l．o．g．，it is $\beta_{k}$ ．Now

$$
\left(a_{\beta_{k}}\right)^{-m(k)}=\left(\square^{8} a_{\alpha}\right)^{-1} \prod_{l=1}^{k-1}\left(a_{\beta_{l}}\right)^{k(l)} \prod_{l=1}^{m}\left(\left(a_{\gamma_{l}}\right)^{n(*)}\right)^{k(l)}
$$

hence $\left(a_{\beta_{k}}\right)^{m(k)} \in\left\langle a_{j}: j<\beta_{k}\right\rangle \mathrm{cg}$ ，contradicting $0<m(k)<n(*)$ or $m(k) \neq 0$（by （2））．
We conclude that for some $i<\mu$ we cannot find an $a_{i}$ ．Clearly there is no $a_{i}$ satisfying（1），so $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\left\{a_{j}: j<i\right\}\right)$ is included in $N=\left\langle a_{j}: j<i\right\rangle$ 哭．By 1.12 this implies $(G: N)<\lambda$ ．But $G \in \Omega_{\lambda}$ ，hence $G=N$ ，so we finish．

8．2．Theorem．The main theorem holds when $\mu=\kappa^{+}$．
Proof．Choose $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}$ with minimal $\gamma(G)$ ．We know that $\gamma(G)<\mu$（by 5．7）．
We define by induction on $i<\mu$ ，a subgroup $K_{i}$ such that：
（1）$K_{i}=K_{i}^{(1)}, K_{i}$ has power $\kappa$ ．
（2）$K_{i}$ commutes with $K_{j}$ for $j<i$ ．
（3） $\mathrm{BA}\left(K_{i}\right)$ has power $\leqslant \kappa$ ．
（4）No $I \in \operatorname{BA}\left(K_{i}\right)$ is conjugate in $G$ to any $J \in \bigcup_{j<i} \operatorname{BA}\left(K_{j}\right)$ ．
This clearly suffices．

Suppose we have defined $K_{j}$ for $j<i$; let $G_{i}=\operatorname{Min~}_{\operatorname{Cm}}^{G}\left(\bigcup_{j<i} K_{j}\right)$. We know that $G_{i} \in \Omega_{\lambda}^{1}, \operatorname{cg}\left(G_{i}\right) \leqslant \kappa$ (by 8.1), $\left|\mathrm{BA}\left(G_{i}\right)\right| \leqslant \kappa$ (by 7.1), and let $G_{i}=\langle A\rangle \mathrm{g}_{i}$, $|A| \leqslant \kappa$. Now we define by induction on $\alpha<\mu, M_{\alpha} \subseteq G_{i}$, such that:
(a) $A \subseteq M_{0}, M_{\alpha}$ has power $\leqslant \kappa, M_{\alpha}$ is increasing, $M_{\alpha}=M_{\alpha}^{(1)}$.
(b) $\mathrm{BA}\left(M_{\alpha}\right)=\left\{I \cap M_{\alpha}: I \in \operatorname{BA}\left(G_{i}\right)\right\}$.
(c) For every $\alpha<\mu, I \in \operatorname{BA}\left(G_{i}\right)$ and $\gamma<\gamma(G)$ there is a $H_{\alpha}^{i}=\sum_{\beta<\gamma(G)}^{\prime} H_{\alpha, \beta}^{i}$, $H_{\alpha, \beta}^{i} \nsubseteq \operatorname{Cent} \mathrm{Cm}_{M_{\alpha}}\left(G_{i}\right)$ and for some $\gamma_{\beta}, \beta \leqslant \gamma_{\beta}<\gamma(G), H_{\alpha, \beta}^{i}$ is a $\gamma_{\beta}$-required subgroup of $M_{\alpha+1} \cap \mathrm{Cm}_{G_{i}}\left(M_{\alpha}\right) \cap I$.

We first take care of (c)-remembering $\mathrm{Cm}_{G_{i}}\left(M_{\alpha}\right) \cap I \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}$ and $\gamma(G)$ 's minimality - then of (b), (a) by 4.12, 4.13 (and see AP 1.3).

Now by (c) for no $I \in \operatorname{BA}\left(G_{i}\right)$ and $\alpha<\beta$ are $I \cap M_{\alpha}, I \cap M_{\beta}$ conjugate in $G$ (by the minimality of $\gamma(G)$ and 5.9 ). As $\bigcup_{j<i} \mathrm{BA}\left(K_{j}\right)$ has power $\leqslant \kappa$, necessarily for each $I \in \operatorname{BA}\left(G_{i}\right)$ for some $\alpha_{I}<\mu$, for no $\alpha, \alpha_{I} \leqslant \alpha<\kappa^{+}$, is $I \cap M_{\alpha}$ conjugate in $G$ to some $J \in \bigcup_{j<i} \mathrm{BA}\left(K_{j}\right)$. As $\mathrm{BA}\left(G_{i}\right)$ has power $\leqslant \kappa, \alpha=\bigcup\left\{\alpha_{I}+1: I \in \mathrm{BA}\left(G_{i}\right)\right\}$ is smaller than $\mu$. But now by (b), $M_{\alpha}$ is a satisfactory candidate for $K_{i}$, so we finish the construction of the $K_{i}$ 's hence of the theorem.

### 8.3. Hypothesis. $\mu$ is a limit cardinal.

8.4. Lemma. Let $\theta^{+}<\kappa, 2^{\kappa}<2^{\kappa^{+}}$. For every group $G$ at least one of the following occurs:
(1) For some $A \subseteq G,|A| \leqslant \kappa, \operatorname{Min}_{\theta} \operatorname{Cm}_{G} A=\{e\}$.
(2) There are $K_{\alpha} \subseteq G$ for $\alpha<\left(2^{\kappa}\right)^{+},\left|K_{\alpha}\right| \leqslant \kappa^{+}$, the subgroups $\left\langle K_{\alpha} \text {, Cent } G\right\rangle_{G}$ are pairwise nonconjugate in $G$ and $\bigcup\left\{K_{\alpha}: \alpha<\left(2^{\kappa}\right)^{+}\right\}$has power $\leqslant \kappa^{+}$.
(3) There are $K_{\alpha} \subseteq G$ for $\alpha<\left(2^{\kappa}\right)^{+},\left|K_{\alpha}\right| \leqslant \kappa^{+}$, the subgroups $\left\langle K_{\alpha} \text {, Cent } G\right\rangle_{G}$ are pairwise nonconjugate in $G$, and $K_{\alpha}$ is a semi-direct sum of $\left[\theta, \kappa^{+}\right)$-groups.

Remark. We can replace $\boldsymbol{\kappa}^{+}$by an inaccessible cardinal.
Proof. This is really a repetition of the proof of 8.2. Let $\mathscr{P}^{3}=\mathscr{P}_{\mathbf{\kappa}, \boldsymbol{\theta}}^{3}$ be the class of counterexamples (i.e., $G \in \mathscr{P}^{3}$ iff $G$ does not satisfy (1), (2) (3)) and let

$$
\mathscr{P}^{4}=\left\{H: H^{(\infty)} \text { is a semi-direct sum of }\left[\theta, \kappa^{+}\right) \text {-groups }\right\} .
$$

(a) Each $G \in \mathscr{P}^{3}$ (or just $G$ satisfies not (1)) has an abelian subgroup of cardinality $\kappa^{+}$. [Why? We can choose by induction on $i<\kappa a_{i} \in G$ such that $a_{i} \notin A_{i} \stackrel{\text { def }}{=}\left\{a_{j}: j<i\right\}, a_{i} \in \mathrm{Cm}_{G} A_{i} ;$ if we succeed to carry the definition we clearly prove the assertion. Suppose $a_{j}$ is defined for $j<i$, then $H_{i} \stackrel{\text { def }}{=} \operatorname{Min}_{\theta} \mathrm{Cm}_{G} A_{i}$ is not trivial (as $G$, being a member of $\mathscr{P}^{3}$, does not satisfy (1)), also $H_{i}=\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} H_{i}$ by its definition, so $H_{i}$ cannot be commutative (see $3.10(1)$ ). Choose $a_{i} \in H_{i}-$ Cent $H_{i}$, easily $a_{i}$ is as required.]
(b) Each $G \in \mathscr{P}^{3}$ (or just $G$ satisfies not (d) nor (2)) has cardinality $\geqslant 2\left({ }^{\left(\kappa^{+}\right)}\right.$. [Why? By (a) $G$ has a cormmutative subgroup $H$ of cardinality $\kappa^{+}$. We know that
$H$ has $2^{\left(\kappa^{+}\right)}$distinct subgroups, so if $|G|<2^{\left(\kappa^{+}\right)}, 2^{\left(\kappa^{+}\right)}$of them are nonconjugate in pairs; so (2) holds for $G$, contradiction.]
(c) If $H \subseteq G, G \in \mathscr{P}^{3}, H \in \mathscr{P}^{4},|H| \leqslant \kappa$, then $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(H) \in \mathscr{P}^{3}$ [by (d) below for $i=1,2,3$, we know that if $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(H)$ satisfies (i), then so does $\left.G\right]$.
(d) Suppose $H \subseteq G,|H| \leqq \kappa$.
(i) If $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(H)$ satisfies (1), then so does $G$.
(ii) If $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(H)$ satisfies (2), then so does $G$.
(iii) If $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(H)$ satisfies (3) and $H \in \mathscr{P}^{4}$, then $G$ satisfies (3).
[Proof: check.]
(e) If $G \in \mathscr{P}^{3}$ (or just $G$ does not satisfy (2)), then $|\operatorname{Cent}(G)| \leqslant \kappa,\left(G: G^{(1)}\right) \leqslant \kappa$. [Proof: easy.]
(f) If $G \in \mathscr{P}^{3}$ (or just does not satisfy (2)), then $G$ has no strictly decreasing sequence of normal subgroups of length $\kappa^{+}$. [Proof: see the proof of 3.1.]
(g) If $G$ fails (2), $N$ a subgroup of $G,(G: N) \leqslant 2^{\kappa}$, then $N$ fails (2). [Proof: check.]
(h) If $G$ fails (2), $\sigma \leqslant \kappa$, then $\left(G: \operatorname{Min}_{\sigma} G\right) \leqslant 2^{\kappa}$. [Proof: let $h,\left\langle N_{i}: i \leqslant \alpha^{*}\right\rangle$ be as in 3.10(4). By (f) above $C=\{\zeta \leqslant \beta: h(\zeta)=\zeta\}$ has cardinality $<\kappa^{+}$. Also if $\zeta \in C,\left(G: N_{\zeta}\right) \leqslant 2^{\kappa}$, then by (g) above $N_{\zeta}$ fails (2) hence by (f) applied to $N_{\zeta}$ the set $\{i: h(i)=\zeta\}$ has cardinality $\leqslant \kappa^{+}$. We conclude that $\alpha^{*}<\kappa^{+}$. By 3.10(4) $\left(N_{i}: N_{i+1}\right) \leqslant 2^{\kappa}$, so we can easily show that $\alpha<\kappa^{+},\left(G: N_{\alpha}\right) \leqslant 2^{\kappa}$, as required.]
(i) If $G$ fails (3), $N$ a subgroup of $G,(G: N) \leqslant 2^{\kappa}$, then $N$ fails (3). [Proof: check.]
(j) If $G$ fails (1), (2), $N$ a subgroup of $G,(G: N) \leqslant 2^{\kappa}$, then $N$ fails (1). [Proof: suppose $N$ satisfies (1), then for some $A \subseteq N, \operatorname{Min}_{\theta} \operatorname{Cm}_{N}(A)=\left\{e_{G}\right\}$. Let $K=\operatorname{Cm}_{G}(A)$, so $\operatorname{Cm}_{N}(A)=K \cap N$. We know that $K$ fails (1) and (2) (by (d) above) and that $(K: K \cap N) \leqslant(G: N) \leqslant 2^{\kappa}$, hence $K \cap N$ fails (2) (by (g) above). So by (h) above $\left(K \cap N: \operatorname{Min}_{\theta} K \cap N\right) \leqslant 2^{K}$. But $\operatorname{Min}_{\theta}(K \cap N)=$ $\operatorname{Min}_{\theta}\left(\operatorname{Cm}_{G}(A) \cap N\right)=\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} \operatorname{Cm}_{N}(A)=\{e\}$, hence $(K \cap N) \leqslant 2^{\kappa}$. As $(K: K \cap N) \leqslant$ ( $G: N) \leqslant 2^{\kappa}$, clearly $|K| \leqslant 2^{\kappa}$, so by (b) $K$ satisfies (1) or (2), contradicting a statement above.]
(k) If $G \in \mathscr{P}^{3}, N$ a subgroup of $G,(G: N) \leqslant 2^{\kappa}$, then $N \in \mathscr{P}^{3}$. [Proof: by (g), (i), (j) above.]
(l) If $G \in \mathscr{P}^{3}, \sigma \leqslant \kappa$, then $\operatorname{Min}_{\sigma} G \in \mathscr{P}^{3},\left(G: \operatorname{Min}_{\sigma}(G)\right) \leqslant 2^{\kappa}$. [Proof: by (h) and (f) above.]

Let $\sigma={ }_{\sigma}^{\text {def }} \theta^{+}$, so $\theta<\sigma<\kappa$.
Choose $G \in \mathscr{P}^{3}$ with minimal $\gamma(G)$. W.l.o.g. $G=\operatorname{Min}_{k} G$. Choose by induction on $\alpha<\kappa^{+}$, a group $K_{\alpha} \subseteq \mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\cup_{\beta<\alpha} K_{\beta}\right),\left|K_{\alpha}\right| \leqslant \kappa, \operatorname{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\sigma} K_{\alpha}, K_{\alpha}\right)$ has power $\leqslant K$ and no $I \in \bigcup_{\beta<\alpha} \operatorname{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\sigma} K_{\beta}, K_{\beta}\right), J \in \operatorname{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\sigma} K_{\alpha}, K_{\alpha}\right)$ are conjugate in $G$. If $K_{\alpha}$ is defined for each $\alpha<\kappa^{+}$, we easily get a contradiction by having (2).

So we assume $K_{\alpha_{0}}$ cannot be defined. Next we define by induction on non-limit $\gamma<\kappa^{+}$, for each $\eta \epsilon^{\gamma} 2$ a subgroup $H_{\eta}$ of $G$ s.t.:
(i) $H_{\eta}$ is a $\left[\theta, \kappa^{+}\right)$-group.
(ii) $\bigcup_{\alpha<\alpha_{0}} K_{\alpha} \subseteq H_{\curlywedge 久}$.
(iii) $H_{\eta}$ is included in $\operatorname{Min}_{\sigma} \mathrm{Cm}_{G} \cup\left\{H_{\eta \mid \gamma}: \gamma<l(\eta)\right.$ non-limit $\}$.
(iv) If $\eta \epsilon^{\gamma} 2, H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 0\rangle}, H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 1\rangle}$ satisfies: if we define $H_{v}\left(\gamma<l(v)<\kappa^{+}\right)$in any way satisfying (i), (ii), (iii), and $v_{0}, v_{1} \in^{\kappa^{+}} 2, v_{l} \mid \gamma=\eta^{\wedge}\langle l\rangle$ and $g \in$ $\mathrm{Cm}_{G} \cup\left\{H_{\eta \upharpoonright \beta}: \beta<\gamma\right.$ non-limit $\}$, then $\square^{g}$ does not map $\left\{H_{v_{0} \mid \beta}: \beta<\kappa^{+}\right.$nonlimit $\}$ onto $\left\{H_{v_{1} \upharpoonright \beta}: \beta<\kappa^{+}\right.$non-limit $\}$.

If we succeed we can get (3) by the weak diamond by AP 3.2. So suppose $H_{\eta \mid \gamma}\left(\gamma \leqslant l(\eta)\right.$ non-limit) are defined, but not $H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 0\rangle}, H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 1\rangle}$. Let $G_{\eta}=$ $\mathrm{Cm}_{\mathrm{G}} \cup\left\{H_{\eta \mid \gamma}: \gamma \leqslant l(\eta)\right.$ non-limit $\}$. So $G_{\eta} \in \mathscr{P}^{3}, \operatorname{Min}_{\sigma} G_{\eta} \in \mathscr{P}^{3}, \operatorname{Min}_{\theta} G_{\eta} \in \mathscr{P}^{3}$.

We first note
8.4A. Fact. If $\operatorname{Min}_{\sigma_{(1)}} G=G, N$ is a normal subgroup of $G,\left(\mathrm{Cm}_{G} A\right) \subseteq N$, $\kappa_{0}+|A| \leqslant \kappa(1), \quad(G: N) \geqslant \lambda(1), \lambda(1)>2^{\kappa(1)}$, then there are $H_{i} \subseteq G$ for $i<\lambda(1)$, nonconjugate in pairs, $H_{i}$ an explicit $(\operatorname{Min}\{\sigma(1), \kappa(1)\})$-group. [Proof: like 1.12.]
8.4B. Fact. If $\operatorname{Min}_{\sigma(1)} G=G, \operatorname{cg}(G)>\kappa(1)$, for no $A \subseteq G,[|A| \leqslant \kappa(1) \wedge$ $\left.\left.\mathrm{Cm}_{G} A \subseteq\langle A\rangle\right\rangle_{\mathrm{G}}^{\mathrm{g}}\right]$, then for some $a_{i} \in G\left(i<\kappa(1)^{+}\right)$the groups $\left\{\left\langle a_{i}: i \in S\right\rangle_{G}: S \subseteq\right.$ $\left.\kappa(1)^{+}\right\}$are pairwise nonconjugate. [Proof: like 8.1.]
8.4C. Fact. If $G=\operatorname{Min}_{\sigma} G \in \mathscr{P}^{3}$ has minimal $\gamma(G)$, then: for some $A \subseteq G$, $|A| \leqslant \kappa$, for no $H, A \subseteq H \subseteq G,\left|\mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\sigma} \mathrm{Cm}_{G} H\right)\right| \leqslant \kappa$, and $\operatorname{cg}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\sigma} \mathrm{Cm}_{G} H\right) \leqslant$ к. [Proof: like 8.2.]
8.4D. Fact. If $G=\operatorname{Min}_{\sigma} G \in \mathscr{P}^{3} \quad\left[I \in \mathrm{BA}^{\prime}(G) \Rightarrow I \in \mathscr{P}^{3}\right]$, then $\left|\operatorname{BA}^{\prime}(G)\right| \leqslant \kappa$. [Proof: like 7.1.]
8.4E. Fact. If $G=\operatorname{Min}_{\sigma} G \in \mathscr{P}^{3}$, then for some explicit $\left[\sigma, \kappa^{+}\right)$-group $H \subseteq G$, $\left[I \in \mathrm{BA}^{\prime}(G), I \nsubseteq \mathscr{P}^{3} \Rightarrow I \cap \operatorname{Min}_{\sigma} \mathrm{Cm}_{G} H \subseteq\right.$ Cent $\left.I\right]$.
Proof. We choose by induction on $\alpha<\kappa^{+}, a_{\alpha}, I_{\alpha}$ such that:
(i) $a_{\alpha} \in I_{\alpha} \in \mathscr{B}=\left\{I \in \operatorname{BA}^{\prime}(G): I \nsubseteq \mathscr{P}^{3}\right\}$,
(ii) $a_{\alpha} \notin\left\langle\bigcup_{\beta<\alpha} I_{\beta}\right\rangle_{G}$ and $a_{\alpha} \in \mathrm{Cm}_{G} \bigcup_{\beta<\alpha} I_{\beta}$,
(iii) under (i), (ii), $n_{i}=\operatorname{Min}\left\{n>0: a_{\alpha}^{n} \in\left\langle\alpha_{\beta}: \beta<\alpha\right\rangle_{G}\right\}$ is minimal.

If we succeed we continue as in 8.1 and get that $G$ satisfies (1), contracting $G \in \mathscr{P}^{3}$ (note that $\left\langle\bigcup_{\beta<\alpha} I_{\beta}\right\rangle_{G}$ is a normal subgroup of $G$ as each $I_{\beta}(\beta<\alpha)$ is). If not, say $a_{\alpha(*)}$ not defined, we can choose (by 3.4 F below) $A_{\alpha}, A_{\alpha} \subseteq I_{\alpha}$, $\mathrm{Cm}_{A_{\alpha}} I_{\alpha}=\{e\}$ for $\alpha<\alpha(*)$ and an explicit $\left[\sigma, \mathbf{\kappa}^{+}\right)$-group $H,\left\{a_{\alpha}: \alpha<\alpha(*)\right\} \cup$ $\bigcup\left\{A_{\alpha}: \alpha<\alpha(*)\right\} \subseteq H \subseteq G . H$ is as required.
8.4F. Fact. If $I \in \operatorname{BA}^{\prime}(G), G \in \mathscr{P}^{3}, I \notin \mathscr{P}^{3}$, then (1) of 8.4 fails for I. [Proof: check.]

Now we return to deriving a contradiction from the impossibility to define $H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 0\rangle}, H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 1\rangle}$.

By 8.4 C applied to $G_{a} \stackrel{\text { def }}{=} \operatorname{Min}_{\sigma} G_{\eta}$ we get an $A$ as there. So there is an explicit [ $\sigma, \kappa^{+}$)-group $H_{a}, A \subseteq H_{a} \subseteq G_{a}$. Let $G_{b}=\operatorname{Min}_{\sigma} \mathrm{Cm}_{G_{a}} H_{a}$. By the choice of $A$, $\left|\mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(G_{b}\right)\right|>\kappa$ or $\operatorname{cg}\left(G_{b}\right)>\kappa$. By $8.4 \mathrm{~A}, 8.4 \mathrm{~B}, \operatorname{cg}\left(G_{b}\right) \leqslant \kappa$, hence $\left|\mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(G_{b}\right)\right|>\kappa$.

By 8.4D [applied to $G_{b}$ ] there is $I \in \mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(G_{b}\right), I \notin \mathscr{P}^{3}$. Let $H_{b}^{0}$ be as in 3.4 E (for $G_{b}$ ). Let $H_{b}^{1} \subseteq I$ be an explicit $\theta$-group.
We choose $H_{\eta \wedge\langle\beta\rangle}=H_{a}+H_{b}^{l}$. We leave the checking to the reader.

## 9. The end for $\mu$ limit

9.1. Definition. (1) Suppose $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}, \kappa_{1}<\theta<\mu$. Then $H$ is called a [ $\theta, \kappa$ )special subgroup of $G$ if $H=\sum_{i=1}^{\prime 2} H_{i}$ where
(a) $H_{1}^{(1)}=H_{1}, H_{2}^{(1)}=H_{2}, H_{1}$ commutes with $H_{2}$.
(b) $\left|H_{1}\right|+\left|H_{2}\right|<\kappa$.
(c) $H_{1}$ is a semi-direct sum of groups each of power $\leqslant \kappa_{1}$
(d) $H_{2}$ is a $[\theta, \kappa)$-group, $H \subseteq G$.
(e) No semi-direct summand of $H_{1}$ is included in $\operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(H_{2}\right)$.
(2) If $\kappa=\theta^{+}$, we write "a $\theta$-specal subgroup of $G$ ".
9.2. Claim. Suppose $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}, \quad H^{i} \quad a \quad\left[\theta_{i}, \mu\right)$-special subgroup of $G_{i}=$ $\operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\cup_{j<i} H^{i}\right)$ for $i<\operatorname{cf} \mu$; and $i<j \Rightarrow\left|H^{i}\right|<\theta_{j}$, and $H=\sum_{i \ll \mathrm{cf} \mu}^{i} H^{i}$. Then from $H$ we can reconstruct the $H^{i}$ 's (modulo the $\theta_{i}$ 's).

Proof. We reconstruct them by induction on $i$. Let $G_{i}=\mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\bigcup_{j<i} H_{j}\right)$. In stage $i$ let $H^{i}=H_{1}^{i}+H_{2}^{i}$ (as in the definition). So $H_{2}^{i}$ is the maximal semi-direct summand $\left[\theta_{i}, \theta_{i+1}\right)$-subgroup of $H \cap \mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\cup_{j<i} H_{j}\right)$ and $H_{1}^{i}=\langle I \cap H: I$ a semidirect summand of $\mathrm{Cm}_{G_{i}}\left(H_{2}^{i}\right),|I \cap H| \leqslant \aleph_{1}$, no direct summand of which is included in Min $\left.\mathrm{Cm}_{G_{i}}\left(H_{2}^{i}\right)\right\rangle_{G_{i}}$.
9.3. Lemma. (1) Suppose $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}, \kappa_{1}<\theta<\mu$. Then $G$ has a $[\theta, \mu)$-special
 subgroups nonconjugate (in $\operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G} H$ ) in pairs.
(2) If $H_{i}$ is a $[\theta, \kappa)$-special subgroup of $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\cup_{j<i} H_{j}\right)$ for $i<\alpha$ where $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}$, then $\left\langle H_{i}: i<\alpha\right\rangle_{G}$ is a $[\theta, \kappa)$-special subgroup of $G$ (provided that its power is $<\kappa$ ).
(3) If $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}, H a[\theta, \kappa)$-special subgroup of $\operatorname{Min} G$, then $H$ is $a[\theta, \kappa)$-special subgroup of $G$.
(4) Any $[\theta, \kappa)$-subgroup is $a[\theta, \kappa)$-special subgroup (for $\theta>\mathcal{K}_{1}$ ).

Proof. (1) By 6.12 there are strictly increasing $\kappa(i)(i<\operatorname{cf} \mu), \mu=\sum_{i<\mathrm{cf} \mu} \kappa(i)$, cf $\mu+\theta<\kappa(0), \kappa(i)<\mu, \mu<2^{\kappa(i)}<2^{\kappa(i)^{+}}$. We assume that the conclusion fails, and we define by induction on $i<\operatorname{cf} \mu$, for every $\eta \in \prod_{j<i} 2^{\kappa(j)}$ an ordinal $i_{\eta}<\operatorname{cf} \mu$ and subgroups $H_{\eta}, H_{\eta}^{\prime}$ of $G$ such that:
(i) $H_{\eta}$ commutes with $H_{\eta \upharpoonright j}$ for $j<l(\eta)$, and $H_{\eta}^{\prime}=\left\langle H_{\eta \upharpoonright i}: i \leqslant l(\eta)\right\rangle_{G}$.
(ii) $H_{\eta}$ is an $\left[\kappa\left(i_{\eta}\right), \mu\right)$-special subgroup, of $\left.\operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\cup H_{\eta \mid j}: j<l(\eta)\right\}\right)$.
(iii) $\kappa\left(i_{\eta}\right)>\sum_{j<l(\eta)}\left|H_{\eta ; j}\right|$.
(iv) For $i=l(\eta), \alpha<\beta<2^{\kappa(i)}$, the subgroups $H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle\alpha\rangle}^{\prime}, H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle\beta\rangle}^{\prime}$ are nonconjugate in $G$.

By 9.2 this is enough (as $H_{\eta}$ is a $\left[\kappa\left(i_{\eta}\right),\left|H_{\eta}\right|^{+}\right.$)-special subgroup of $\operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\cup\left\{H_{\eta \mid j}: j<l(\eta)\right\}\right)$; and so for $\eta \in \Pi_{j<\mathrm{cf} \mu} 2^{k(i)}, H_{\eta}^{\prime}=\left\langle H_{\eta \mid j}: j<\mathrm{cf} \mu\right\rangle$ are pairwise nonconjugate subgroups of $G$ of power $\mu$, contradiction to $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}$ by 1.13(2)). As the number of possible $\left\langle\kappa\left(i_{\eta \mid j}\right): j<\operatorname{cf} \mu\right\rangle$ is $\leqslant 2^{\text {cf } \mu}<2^{\mu}=\lambda$.

So suppose $H_{\eta \mid j}$ are defined for $j \leqslant i=l(\eta)<\operatorname{cf} \mu$, and we shall define $\left.H_{\eta \wedge} \wedge \alpha\right\rangle$, $i_{\eta \wedge\langle\alpha\rangle}$. We let, for all $\alpha$ 's, $i(*)=i_{\eta \wedge\langle\alpha\rangle}$ be the first $i<\operatorname{cf} \mu$ such that $\kappa(i(*))>$ $\sum_{j \leqslant i}\left|H_{\eta \mid j}\right|$, and $2^{\kappa(i(*))}>\left(\mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\cup_{j<i} H_{\eta \mid j}\right): \operatorname{Min}^{\mathrm{Cm}} \mathrm{m}_{G}\left(\bigcup_{j<i} H_{\eta \mid j}\right)\right)$ (this is possible by $6.12(4))$. Now as we have assumed that the lemma fails, and as by $9.3(2)$ $\sum_{j \leqslant i}^{\prime} H_{\eta \mid j}$ is a $[\theta, \mu)$-special subgroup of $G$, clearly there are $[\kappa(i(*)), \mu)$-special subgroups of $\operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\bigcup_{j \leqslant i} H_{\eta \mid j}\right) H_{\eta}^{\alpha}\left(\alpha<2^{\kappa(i(*))^{+}}\right)$which are pairwise nonconjugate in $\operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\bigcup_{j \leqslant i} H_{n \mid j}\right)$. As

$$
2^{\kappa(i(*))^{+}}>2^{\kappa(i(*))}>\left(\operatorname{Cm}_{G}\left(\bigcup_{j \leqslant i} H_{\eta \vdash j}\right): \operatorname{Min} \operatorname{Cm}_{G}\left(\bigcup_{j \leqslant i} H_{\eta \vdash j}\right)\right),
$$

by the proof of 1.5 w.l.o.g., they are pairwise nonconjugate in $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\bigcup_{j \leqslant i} H_{\eta \mid j}\right)$ and by the proof of 1.9 w.l.o.g., $\left\langle\bigcup_{j \leqslant i} H_{\eta \mid j}, H_{\eta}^{\alpha}\right\rangle_{G}$ are pairwise nonconjugate in G. So we can have our $H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle\alpha\rangle}\left(\alpha<2^{\kappa(l(\eta))}\right)$ as required.
(2), (3), (4) Easy.
9.4. Lemma. If $G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}, \aleph_{1}<\sigma<\theta<\mu$ and $G$ has no $2^{\theta^{+}}$explicit $\left[\sigma, \theta^{++}\right)$subgroups nonconjugate in pairs inside $G$, then there is an explicit $\left[\sigma, \theta^{+}\right)-$ subgroup $K$ of $\operatorname{Min}_{\sigma} G$ such that $\operatorname{Min}_{\sigma} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}(K)$ is included in $\langle K\rangle$ gg (hence by 3.12, $\operatorname{Min} G \subseteq\langle K\rangle_{\text {Min }_{\sigma} G}^{\mathrm{cg}^{G}}$.

Proof. Suppose that the conclusion fails. Then we can define by induction on $i<\theta^{+}$, an element $x_{i} \in \operatorname{Min}_{\sigma} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\bigcup_{j<i} K_{j}\right)$ not in $\left\langle\bigcup_{j<i} K_{j}\right\rangle_{G}$, and then choose an explicit $\sigma$-subgroup $K_{i}$ of $\operatorname{Min}_{\sigma} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\bigcup_{j<i} K_{j}\right)$ to which $x_{i}$ belongs. (Remember that by 3.10, $\operatorname{Min}_{\sigma} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\cup_{j<i} K_{j}\right)$ is an explicit $\sigma$-group, and of course is in $\mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}$.)
Let $\operatorname{Set}_{i}=\left\{\left\{g^{\prime} g^{-1}: g \in G\right\}: y \in K_{i}\right\}$, it has power $\leqslant\left|K_{i}\right|=\sigma$. Let Set $^{i}=$ $\left\{\left\{g y g^{-1}: g \in G\right\}: y \in\left\langle\bigcup_{j<i} K_{j}\right\rangle{ }_{c}^{\mathrm{cg}}\right\}$, so $\mathrm{Set}^{i}$ is increasing (in i) continuously, and $\bigcup_{j<i} \operatorname{Set}_{j} \subseteq \operatorname{Set}_{i} \nsubseteq \operatorname{Set}^{i}$. By a lemma of Fodor (see AP 2.3) for some $\alpha(*)<\theta^{+}$ and unbounded $S(*) \subseteq \theta^{+}$, for every $\beta \in S(*)$, $\operatorname{Set}_{\beta} \cap \operatorname{Set}^{\beta} \subseteq \operatorname{Set}^{\alpha(*)}$.
Now for any set $S \subseteq S(*)$ let:

$$
H_{S}=\left\langle K_{i}: i \in S\right\rangle_{G} .
$$

Now for $S \neq T, H_{S}, H_{T}$ cannot be conjugates, for suppose $\alpha \in S-T, a \in G$ and $\square^{a}$ maps $H_{T}$ onto $H_{S}$, then $H_{T}=\sum_{t \in T}^{\prime} K_{i}=\sum_{j \in S}^{\prime} \square^{a} K_{j}$, hence by 4.7 for some $T_{1} \subseteq T, \square^{a} K_{\alpha}=\sum_{j \in T_{1}}^{\prime}\left(\square^{a} K_{\alpha}\right) \cap H_{j}$, hence for some finite $T_{2} \subseteq T_{1}$, $\square^{a} x_{\alpha}=$ $\Pi_{i \in T_{2}} y_{i}, y_{i} \in\left(\square^{a} K_{\alpha}\right) \cap K_{i}$. Let $T_{3}=\left\{i \in T_{2}: y_{i} \notin\left\langle\bigcup_{j<\alpha(*)} K_{j}\right\rangle_{G}^{\text {cg }}\right\}$. If $T_{3} \subseteq \alpha$, then $\left\{g x_{\alpha} g^{-1}: g \in G\right\} \in \operatorname{Set}^{\alpha}$, contradicting the choice of $x_{\alpha}$. So $T_{3} \nsubseteq \alpha$, and let $i$ be the maximal member of $T_{3}$, but then as $y_{j}\left(j \in T_{1}\right)$ are pairwise commuting, $\left\{g y_{i} g^{-1}: g \in G\right\} \in \operatorname{Set}^{i}$ again. So $\left\{H_{S}: S \subseteq S(*)\right\}$ contradicts a hypothesis, hence we have proven the lemma.
9.5. Lemma. If $\aleph_{1}<\sigma<\theta<\mu<2^{\theta}<2^{\theta^{+}}, G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}$ and $G$ has no $\left(2^{\theta}\right)^{+}$explicit $\left[\sigma, \theta^{++}\right)$-subgroups nonconjugate in pairs inside $G$, then there is an explicit $\left[\sigma, \theta^{+}\right)$-subgroup $K$ of $\operatorname{Min}_{\sigma} G$, such that

$$
\operatorname{cg}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\sigma} \operatorname{Cm}_{G}(K), \operatorname{Cm}_{G}(K)\right) \leqslant \theta .
$$

Proof. Suppose not. Then we shall define by induction on $\alpha<\theta^{+}$, for every $\eta \epsilon^{(\alpha+1)} 2$ an explicit $\left[\sigma, \theta^{+}\right)$-subgroup $K_{\eta}$ such that:
(i) Let $G_{\eta}=\mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\cup\left\{K_{\eta \mid(\beta+1)}: \beta+1 \leqslant l(\eta)\right\}\right)$.
(ii) $K_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle m\rangle} \subseteq \operatorname{Min}_{\sigma} G_{\eta}$ for $m=0,1$.
(iii) If $v \in{ }^{\alpha} 2$, then some $x_{\eta} \in K_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 1\rangle}$ does not belong to $\left\langle K_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 0\rangle}\right.$,


Suppose $K_{\eta \mid(\beta+1)}, \beta+1 \leqslant l(\eta)$ are defined already. As $\left\langle K_{\eta \mid(\beta+1)}: \beta+1 \leqslant\right.$ $l(\eta)\rangle_{G}$ cannot satisfy the conclusion of Lemma 9.5 , for no $A \subseteq \operatorname{Min}_{\sigma} G_{\eta}$ of power $\leqslant \theta$ does $\left.\operatorname{Min}_{\sigma} G_{\eta} \subseteq\langle A\rangle\right\rangle_{\sigma_{\eta}}$. Also $G_{\eta}$ has no $\left(2^{\theta}\right)^{+}$explicit [ $\sigma, \theta^{++}$)subgroups nonconjugate in pairs inside $G_{\eta}$ : for if $H_{i}\left(i<\left(2^{\theta}\right)^{+}\right)$are such subgroups, then by the proof of 1.9 w.l.o.g., the subgroups $\left\langle\cup\left\{K_{\eta \mid(\beta+1)}: \beta+\right.\right.$ $\left.1 \leqslant l(\eta)\} \cup H_{i}\right\rangle_{G}$ for $i<\left(2^{\theta}\right)^{+}$are nonconjugate in pairs inside $G$, contradiction to a hypothesis. So by Lemma 9.4, (applied to $G_{\eta}$ ) there is $K \subseteq \operatorname{Min}_{\sigma} G_{\eta}$, an explicit $\left[\sigma, \theta^{+}\right.$)-group, such that $\operatorname{Min}_{\sigma} \mathrm{Cm}_{G_{\eta}}(K) \subseteq\langle K\rangle_{G_{n}}$ and we let $K_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 0\rangle}=K$. But as mentioned above, $\operatorname{Min}_{\sigma} G_{\eta}$ is not included in $\left.\left\langle K_{\eta} \wedge\langle 0\rangle\right\rangle\right\rangle_{G_{n}}^{\mathrm{cg}}$, and choose $x_{\eta} \in \operatorname{Min}_{\sigma} G_{\eta}-\left\langle K_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 0\rangle}\right\rangle \mathcal{E}_{\eta}^{\mathrm{cg}}$ and $K_{\left.\eta^{\wedge} \wedge 1\right\rangle}$ a (explicit) $\sigma$-subgroup of $\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} G_{\eta}$ to which $x_{\eta}$ belongs.

Now (ii) holds trivially, and (iii) holds by the choices of $K_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 0\rangle}=K, x_{\eta}$ and $K_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 1\rangle}$. Let for $\eta \epsilon^{\left(\theta^{+}\right)} 2, H_{\eta}=\left\langle K_{\eta \upharpoonright(\alpha+1)}: \alpha<\theta^{+}\right\rangle$.

We can now apply AP3.2 alternatively to the following.
By a hypothesis of the lemma, there is $\left\{N_{i}: i<i^{*} \leqslant 2^{\theta}\right\}$, a list of subgroups of $G$, so that each $H_{\eta}\left(\eta \epsilon^{\left(\theta^{+}\right)} 2\right)$ is conjugate inside $G$ to one of them. So let $\square^{8_{\eta}}$ map $H_{\eta}$ onto $N_{i(\eta)}, g_{\eta} \in G$. By a set-theoretic statement called the weak diamond' which holds for $\theta^{+}$as we have assumed that $2^{\theta}<2^{\theta^{+}}$(see AP 3.1) we can conclude:
(*) There are $\eta, v \in{ }^{\theta+} 2$, and $\rho$ and a limit ordinal $\delta$, s.t. $\rho=\eta \upharpoonright \delta=v \upharpoonleft \delta$, $\eta(\delta) \neq v(\delta)$ but $i(\eta)=i(v), \square^{g_{\eta} \uparrow\left\langle K_{\rho \mid(\alpha+1)}: \alpha<\delta\right\rangle_{G}=\square^{g_{v}} \uparrow\left\langle K_{\rho \mid(\alpha+1)}: \alpha<\delta\right\rangle_{G} . . . . . . ~}$

So $\square^{8 \eta^{-1} g v}$ is an inner automorphism of $G$, which is the identity on $\left\langle K_{\rho \upharpoonright(\alpha+1)}: \alpha<\delta\right\rangle_{G}$, hence $g_{\eta}^{-1} g_{v}$ belongs to $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\left\langle K_{\rho \mid(\alpha+1)}: \alpha<\delta\right\rangle_{G}\right)$, i.e., to $G_{\rho}$, and maps $H_{v}$ onto $H_{\rho}$. This is an easy contradiction.
9.6. Lemma. Suppose $G \in \mathscr{P}{ }_{\lambda}^{1}, \gamma(G)$ minimal, $\theta<\mu$. Then there are $\kappa<\mu, \kappa>\theta$ and $A \subseteq G$ of power $<\mu$, such that:
(*) In $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)$ we cannot find pairwise commuting subgroups $K_{\alpha}\left(\alpha<\kappa^{+}\right)$ such that:
(i) $\left|K_{\alpha}\right|<\mu$.
(ii) $\mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\theta}\left(K_{\alpha}\right), K_{\alpha}\right)$ has power $<\mu$.
(iii) For $I \in \mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(K_{\alpha}^{(\infty)}, K_{\alpha}\right)$ : if $|I|<K$, then every $x \in I-$ Cent $I$ has $\leqslant \aleph_{0}$ $I$-conjugates (such I is called essentially countable).
(iv) For $\alpha \neq \beta$, no nonessentially-countable $I \in \operatorname{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} K_{\alpha}, K_{\alpha}\right), \quad J \in$ $\mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(\mathrm{Min}_{\theta} K_{\beta}, K_{\beta}\right)$ are conjugates in $G$.
(v) $K_{\alpha}$ is not essentially countable.

Proof. Let $\mu=\sum_{i<\mathrm{cf} \mu} \kappa_{i}^{0}, \quad \theta<\kappa_{i}^{0}<\mu$. We define by induction on $i<\operatorname{cf} \mu$, cardinals $\theta_{i}, K_{i}$ and subgroups $K_{\alpha}^{i}\left(\alpha<\theta_{i}^{+}\right)$such that:
(a) $\sum_{j<i} K_{j}<\theta_{i}<\mu$, cf $\mu+\kappa_{i}^{0}<\theta_{i}, \mu<2^{\theta_{i}}<2^{\theta_{i}^{+}}$.
(b) Conditions (i)-(v) of the lemma hold with $\bigcup\left\{K_{\beta}^{j}: \beta<\theta_{j}^{+}, j<i\right\}, \theta_{i}$, $K_{\alpha}^{i}\left(\alpha<\theta_{i}^{+}\right)$standing for $A, \kappa, K_{\alpha}\left(\alpha<\theta^{+}\right)$.
(c) $\theta_{i}^{+}<K_{i}<\mu$ and $K_{\alpha}^{i}$ has power $<K_{i}$.

If the lemma fails there is no problem to proof it by induction on $i$ : First define $\theta_{i}$ by (a), then $K_{\alpha}^{i}\left(\alpha<\theta_{i}^{+}\right)$by the failure of the lemma, then we replace $\left\langle K_{\alpha}^{i}: \alpha<\theta_{i}^{+}\right\rangle$by a subsequence of the same power so that we can define $\kappa_{i}$ by (c).

Now for any $\bar{S}=\left\langle S_{i}: i<\operatorname{cf} \mu\right\rangle, S_{i} \subseteq \theta_{i}^{+}$, we let $H_{S}=\left\langle K_{\alpha}^{i}: \alpha \in S_{i}, i<\operatorname{cf} \mu\right\rangle_{G}$. Clearly the number of possible $\bar{S}, \mathrm{~s}$ is $2^{\mu}$, and by (iv) and (iii) (as used in (b)) we can prove that they are pairwise nonconjugate.

Remark. Remember that we should be careful to be able to know from which $\left\langle K_{\alpha}^{i}: \alpha \in S_{i}\right\rangle$ a semi-summand comes.
9.7. Definition. $\operatorname{Min}[H, \chi]=\bigcap\{N: N$ a normal subgroup of $H,(H: N)<\chi\}$; let $\operatorname{Min}^{\kappa} H=\operatorname{Min}\left[H,\left(2^{\kappa}\right)^{+}\right]$.
9.7A. Fact. (1) $\operatorname{Min}[H, \chi]$ is a characteristic subgroup of $H$.
(2) $(H: \operatorname{Min}[H, \chi])<\chi$ and $(\operatorname{Min}(H, \chi): \operatorname{Min}[\operatorname{Min}(H, \chi), \chi])<\chi \quad$ implies $\operatorname{Min}[\operatorname{Min}(H, \chi), \chi]=\operatorname{Min}[H, \chi]$.
(3) Also, if $2^{x} \geqslant \mu>\chi, G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}$, then $\operatorname{Min}[G, \chi] \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}$ and $\operatorname{Min}^{x} G \subseteq \operatorname{Min}_{\chi^{+}} G$.
(4) Also, if $2^{x} \geqslant \mu>\chi, G \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}, A \subseteq G,|A| \leqslant \chi, N$ a normal subgroup of $G$ including $\operatorname{Min}^{\chi} \mathrm{Cm}_{G} A$, then $\operatorname{Min}^{\chi} G \subseteq N$ (see 1.12, 3.12).
9.8. Lemma. (1) For $G_{1} \in \Omega_{\lambda}^{1}$ and $\sigma<\mu$ there is a subgroup $H_{1} \subseteq G_{1}$ and $\theta$, $\sigma \leqslant \theta<\mu, 2^{\theta}<2^{\theta^{+}},\left|H_{1}\right| \leqslant \theta$ s.t. $G \stackrel{\text { def }}{=} \operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G_{1}}\left(H_{1}\right)$ satisfies:
$(*)_{\theta}$ If $H$ is a subgroup of $G,|H|+\theta \leqslant \kappa<\mu$, then $\left(\mathrm{Cm}_{G} H\right.$ : $\left.\operatorname{Min}\left[\mathrm{Cm}_{G} H,\left(2^{\kappa}\right)^{+}\right]\right) \leqslant 2^{\kappa}$ and $\operatorname{Min}\left[\operatorname{Min}\left[\mathrm{Cm}_{G} H,\left(2^{\kappa}\right)^{+}\right],\left(2^{\kappa}\right)^{+}\right]=\operatorname{Min}\left[\mathrm{Cm}_{G} H\right.$, $\left.\left(2^{x}\right)^{+}\right]$.
(2) If $G_{1} \in \Omega_{\lambda}^{1}, \quad \sigma<\mu$, and $G_{1}$ satisfies ( $\left.*\right)_{\sigma}$ of 9.8(1), then for some $[\sigma, \mu)$-special subgroup $H_{1} \subseteq G_{1}$ and $\theta, \quad \sigma \leqslant \theta<\mu, \quad 2^{\theta}<2^{\theta^{+}}, \quad\left|H_{1}\right| \leqslant \theta$, and $G \stackrel{\text { def }}{=} \operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G_{1}}\left(H_{1}\right)$ satisfies:
$(*)_{\theta}$ If $H$ is a $[\theta, \mu)$-special subgroup of $G, \kappa$ a cardinal $|H|+\theta \leqslant \kappa<\mu$, $2^{\kappa}<2^{\kappa^{+}}$and $I \in \operatorname{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} \operatorname{Cm}_{G} H\right),|I|<\lambda$, then there is $A \subseteq I,|A| \leqslant \kappa$ s.t. $\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} \mathrm{Cm}_{I} A=\{e\}$.

Proof. Suppose $G_{1}, \sigma$ form a counterexample (to 9.8(1) or 9.8(2)). Let $\mu=\sum_{i<\operatorname{cf} \mu} \kappa_{i}^{0}, K_{i}^{0}<\mu$. We define by induction on $i<\operatorname{cf} \mu$, cardinals $\theta_{i}, \kappa_{i}$ and subgroups $H^{i}, I^{i}$ such that:
(a) $\sum_{j<i} K_{j}<\theta_{i}, \theta_{i}^{+}<\kappa_{i}, \sigma+\operatorname{cf} \mu+\kappa_{i}^{0}<\theta_{i}, \mu<2^{\theta_{i}}<2^{\theta_{i}^{+}}$and $2^{\kappa_{i}}<2^{\kappa_{i}^{+}}$.
(b) $H^{i} \subseteq \mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\bigcup_{j<i} H^{i}\right)$ is a subgroup of $G_{i}=\operatorname{Min}\left(\mathrm{Cm}_{G} \bigcup_{j<i} H^{j}\right),\left|H^{i}\right| \leqslant \kappa_{i}$ and for $9.8(2) H^{i}$ is $\left[\theta_{i}, \kappa_{i}^{+}\right)$-special group
(c) $\left(\operatorname{Cm}_{G}\left(\cup_{j<i} H^{j}\right): \operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\bigcup_{j<i} H^{j}\right)\right)$ is $\leqslant 2^{\theta_{i}}$.
(d) For each $i$, $(\alpha)$ or ( $\beta$ ), for $9.8(1), 9.8(2)$, respectively, holds
$(\alpha)_{i}\left(\mathrm{Cm}_{G_{i}} H^{i}: \operatorname{Min}^{\kappa_{i}} \mathrm{Cm}_{G_{i}} H^{i}\right)>2^{\kappa_{i}}$ or

$$
\left(\operatorname{Min}^{k_{i}} \operatorname{Cm}_{G_{i}} H^{i}: \operatorname{Min}^{\kappa_{i}} \operatorname{Min}^{k_{i}} \operatorname{Cm}_{G_{i}} H^{i}\right)>2^{\kappa_{i}}
$$

$(\beta)_{i} I^{i} \in \mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\theta_{i}} \mathrm{Cm}_{G_{i}} H^{i}, \mathrm{Cm}_{G_{i}} H^{i}\right),\left|I^{i}\right|<\lambda$ and for no $A \subseteq I^{i}, \mid A \leqslant \kappa_{i}$ and $\operatorname{Min}_{\theta_{i}} \mathrm{Cm}_{r}(A)=\{e\}$.

If for some $i<\mathrm{cf} \mu$ we have defined for every $j<i$ but cannot find $H^{i}, I^{i}, \theta_{i}, \kappa_{i}$, then clearly we have gotten the desired conclusion of 9.8 (note we can choose $\theta_{i}$ satisfying (a) and (c) by 6.12(4), now we look for $H^{i},\left(I^{i}\right)$ and $\kappa^{i}$ and for (d)( $\alpha$ ) remember 9.7A(3)).

So we suppose we have carried out the definition.
Case I: We will prove 9.8(1). Let $S_{0}=\{i: i<\operatorname{cf} \mu\}$ and let $K_{i}$ be $\mathrm{Cm}_{G_{i}} H^{i}$ if $\left(\mathrm{Cm}_{G_{i}} H^{i}: \operatorname{Min}^{\kappa_{i}} \mathrm{Cm}_{G_{i}} H^{i}\right)>2^{\kappa_{i}}$ and $K_{i}=\operatorname{Min}^{\kappa_{i}} \mathrm{Cm}_{G_{i}} H^{i}$ otherwise. First note
9.8A. Observation. For each $i \in \mathrm{cf} \mu$ there are normal subgroups $N_{i, \alpha}\left(\alpha<\kappa_{i}^{+}\right)$of $K_{i}, \operatorname{Min} K_{i} \subseteq N_{i, \alpha}$ and $N_{i, \alpha}$ is strictly decreasing with $\alpha$.

We choose by induction on $i<\operatorname{cf} \mu$ elements $a_{i, \alpha}\left(\alpha<\kappa_{i}^{+}\right)$of $K_{i}$ and ordinals $\gamma_{i, \alpha}<\kappa_{i}^{+}$, s.t.:
(i) $a_{i, \alpha} \in N_{i, \gamma_{i, \alpha}}-N_{i, \gamma_{i, \alpha}+1}$
(ii) $\left\langle\bigcup_{j \leqslant i} H^{j} \cup\left\{a_{j, \beta}: j \in S_{0} \cap i, \beta<\kappa_{j}^{+} \text {or } j=i, \beta<\alpha\right\}\right\rangle_{G}$ is disjoint to $N_{i, \gamma_{j, \alpha}}-$ $N_{i, \gamma_{i, \alpha}+1}$.
This is done by induction on $\alpha<\kappa_{i}^{+}$.
Now for each $i<\operatorname{cf} \mu$ let $\left\{u_{\xi}^{i}: \xi<\left(2^{\kappa_{i}}\right)^{+}\right\}$be a list of distinct subsets of $\kappa_{i}^{+}$. For each $\xi, \zeta<\left(2^{\kappa_{i}}\right)^{+}$choose, if possible, $V_{\xi, \zeta}^{j}\left(j \in S_{0}-\{i\}\right)$ subsets of $\kappa_{j}^{+}$and $g_{\xi, \zeta} \in G$ s.t. $\square^{8,5}$ maps $\left\langle\bigcup_{j<c \mathrm{cf} \mu} H^{j} \cup\left\{a_{j, \beta}: \beta \in V_{\xi, \xi}^{j} \text { and } j \neq i\right\} \cup\left\{a_{i, \alpha}: \alpha \in u_{\xi}^{i}\right\}\right\rangle_{G}$ onto $\left\langle\bigcup_{j<c \mathrm{cf} \mu} H^{j} \cup\left\{a_{j, \beta}: \beta \in V_{\xi, \xi}^{j} \text { and } j \neq i\right\} \cup\left\{a_{i, \alpha}: \alpha \in u_{\xi}^{i}\right\}\right\rangle_{G}$. Let $T_{\xi}=\left\{\zeta<\left(2^{\kappa_{i}}\right)^{+}\right.$: $g_{\xi, \xi}, V_{\xi, \xi}^{j}$ are defined $\}$.

Now $\left|T_{\xi}\right| \leqslant 2^{\kappa_{i}}$ : otherwise for some $w \subseteq T_{\xi}$ of power $\left(2^{\kappa_{i}}\right)^{+}$, for all $\zeta \in w$, $\left\langle V_{\xi, \xi}^{j}: j \in S_{0} \cap i\right\rangle_{G}$ and $\square^{\delta-1, \xi}\left\langle\cup_{j \leqslant i} H^{j} \cup\left\{a_{j, \beta}: j \in S_{0} \cap i, \beta \in V_{\xi, \xi}^{j}\right\}\right\rangle$ are the same (the former has $\leqslant 2^{\kappa_{i}}$ possibilities and the latter has $\leqslant \bigcup_{j<c f \mu} H^{j} \cup\left\{a_{j, \beta}: \beta<\right.$ $\kappa_{j}^{+}, j<$ cf $\left.\mu\right\}\left.\right|^{\kappa_{i}} \leqslant \mu^{k_{i}}=2^{\kappa_{i}}$ possibilities).
So let $V_{\xi, \zeta}^{j}=V^{j}$ for $j \in S_{0} \cap i, \zeta \in w$. So, for $\zeta_{1}, \zeta_{2} \in w$, we have $g_{\xi, \zeta_{1}} g_{\xi, \zeta_{2}}^{-1} \in$ $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left\langle\bigcup_{j \leqslant i} H^{j} \cup\left\{a_{j, \beta}: j \in S_{0} \cap i, \beta \in V^{j}\right\}\right\rangle_{G}$. Choose $\xi_{0} \in w$, then (by (c)) for some $\zeta_{1} \neq \zeta_{2} \in w, g_{\xi, \xi_{0}} g_{\bar{\xi}, \xi_{1}}^{-1} K_{i}=g_{\xi, \xi_{0}} g_{\xi, \xi_{2}}^{-1} K_{i}$, hence $\left(g_{\xi, \xi_{0}} g_{\xi, \xi_{2}}^{-1}\right)^{-1} g_{\xi, \xi_{0}} g_{\xi, \xi_{1}}^{-1} \in K_{i}$ but this is $g_{\xi, \xi_{2}} \boldsymbol{g}_{\xi, \xi_{1}}^{-1}$.

Now $\square^{g_{5,5_{2}}} g_{\xi_{5, \xi_{1}}^{-1}}^{-1}$ is the identity on $\bigcup_{j \leqslant 1} H^{j} \cup\left\{a_{j, \beta}: j \in S_{0} \cap i, \beta \in V^{j}\right\}$ and necessarily maps

$$
\left\langle\bigcup_{j \leqslant i} H^{j} \cup\left\{a_{j, \beta}: j \in S_{0} \cap i, \beta \in V^{j}\right\} \cup\left\{a_{i, \alpha}: \alpha \in u_{\zeta_{1}}^{i}\right\} \cup G_{i+1}\right\rangle_{G}
$$

onto

$$
\left\langle\bigcup_{j \leqslant i} H^{j} \cup\left\{a_{j, \beta}: j \in S_{0} \cap i, \beta \in V^{j}\right\} \cup\left\{a_{i, \alpha}: \alpha \in u_{\zeta_{2}}^{i}\right\} \cup G_{i+1}\right\rangle_{G}
$$

(remember $a_{j, \alpha} \in G_{i+1}$ for $j>i$ ).
But $g_{\xi, \zeta_{2}} g_{\xi, \xi_{1}}^{-1} \in K_{i}$, so we get a contradiction as in 3.1.
We have finished Case I.

We will prove now 9.8(2), hence $(\beta)_{i}$ always happens. Here we shall define for each $i$ subgroups $K_{\alpha}^{i}\left(\alpha<\left(2^{\kappa_{i}}\right)^{+}\right)$of $I^{i}$ s.t.
(A) $K_{\alpha}^{i}$ has power $\leqslant K_{i}^{+}$.
(B) Either ( $\alpha$ ) no member of $\mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(\left(K_{\alpha}^{i}\right)^{(\infty)}\right)$ is a $\left[\aleph_{0}, \aleph_{2}\right)$-group or $\left[\theta_{j}, \kappa_{j}\right)$-group for $j<i$, or
$(\beta) \bigcup\left\{K_{\alpha}^{i}: \alpha<\left(2^{\kappa_{i}}\right)^{+}\right\}$has power $\leqslant \kappa_{i}^{+}$.
(C) For $\alpha<\beta<\left(2^{\kappa_{i}}\right)^{+},\left\langle K_{\alpha}^{i} \cup \text { Cent } I^{i}\right\rangle_{I_{i}},\left\langle K_{\beta}^{i} \cup \text { Cent } I^{i}\right\rangle_{I_{i}}$ are not conjugate in $I^{i}$.

This (and even more, in $(\mathrm{B})(\alpha)$ ) is possible by 8.4. As $I \in \mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\theta_{i}} \mathrm{Cm}_{G_{i}} H^{i}\right)$, clearly $\left\langle K_{\alpha}^{i} \cup \text { Cent } I^{i}\right\rangle_{I^{i}}\left(\alpha<\left(2^{\kappa_{i}}\right)^{+}\right)$are nonconjugate in pairs in $\operatorname{Min}_{\theta_{i}}$ $\left(\mathrm{Cm}_{G_{i}}\left(H^{i}\right)\right.$ ). By 9.7A(3), as $\left(\mathrm{Cm}_{G_{i}}\left(H^{i}\right): \operatorname{Min}_{\theta_{i}}\left(\mathrm{Cm}_{G_{i}}\left(H^{i}\right)\right)\right.$ is $\leqslant 2^{\kappa_{i}}$ (because $G_{1}$ satisfies $(*)_{\sigma}$ ) w.l.o.g. $\left\langle K^{i} \cup \text { Cent } I^{i}\right\rangle_{I^{i}}$, for $\alpha<\left(2^{k_{i}}\right)^{+}$are nonconjugate in pairs in $\mathrm{Cm}_{\mathrm{G}_{i}}\left(H^{i}\right)$ and by (c) even in $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\cup_{j \leqslant i} H^{j}\right)$.

Note that the groups $\left\langle H^{i}, \bigcup_{\alpha} K_{\alpha}^{i}\right\rangle_{G}$ for $i<\operatorname{cf} \mu$ are pairwise commuting. Now for $g$ a function, $\operatorname{Dom} g \subseteq(\operatorname{cf} \mu), \quad g(i)<\left(2^{\kappa_{i}}\right)^{+}, \quad$ let $K_{g}=\left\langle\left\{H^{j}: j<\operatorname{cf} \mu\right\} \cup\right.$ $\left.\left\{K_{g(i)}^{i}: i \in \operatorname{Dom} g\right\}\right\rangle_{G}$.

It is easy to check that $K_{g(i)}^{i} \subseteq K_{g} \cap I^{i} \subseteq\left\langle K_{g(i)}^{i}\right.$, Cent $\left.I^{i}\right\rangle$ for $i \in \operatorname{Dom} g$. Remember that $\left\langle\alpha_{j}: j<i\right\rangle$ is the function $h, h(j)=\alpha_{j}$. Let $S=\{i<\operatorname{cf} \mu$ : in (B), ( $\alpha$ ) occurs .

Case II: $S$ has power $\mathrm{cf} \mu$. For notational simplicity assume $S=\mathrm{cf} \mu$. Let $i<\operatorname{cf} \mu$. Let for $\alpha<\left(2^{\kappa_{i}}\right)^{+}, S_{\alpha}$ be the set of $\beta<\left(2^{\kappa_{i}}\right)^{+}$such that for some $\gamma(j)$, $\alpha(j)<\left(2^{\kappa_{i}}\right)^{+}$for $j<\operatorname{cf} \mu, j \neq i$ the groups $K_{\eta_{\beta}}=K_{\langle\alpha(j): j<i\rangle \wedge\langle\alpha\rangle \wedge\langle\alpha(j): i<j<\operatorname{cf} \mu\rangle}$ and $K_{v_{\alpha}}=K_{\langle\gamma(j): j<i\rangle \wedge\langle\beta\rangle^{\wedge}\langle\gamma(j): i<j<\operatorname{cf} \mu\rangle}$ are conjugates in $G$ by $\square^{\delta \beta_{\beta}^{-1}}$. These groups have cardinality $\leqslant \mu \leqslant 2^{\kappa_{i}}$. Now we shall check (by (c) and cardinality considerations) that $\left|S_{\alpha}\right| \leqslant 2^{\kappa_{i}}$.

Suppose $\eta \neq v, g \in G$ and $\square^{g}$ maps $K_{\eta}$ onto $K_{v}$. What can be $\square^{8} H^{j}$ (for $j<\operatorname{cf} \mu)$ ? As $H^{j}$ is in $\mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(K_{\eta}^{(\infty)}\right)$, clearly $\square^{g} H^{j} \in \mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(K_{\nu}^{(\infty)}\right)$. So

$$
\square^{g} H^{j}=\sum_{\xi<\mathrm{cf} \mu}^{\prime} H^{\xi} \cap \square^{g} H^{j}+\prime \sum_{\xi<\mathrm{cf} \mu}^{\prime}\left(K_{v(\xi)}^{\xi}\right)^{(\infty)} \cap \square^{g} H^{j}
$$

Now for $\xi>j, K_{\boldsymbol{v}(\xi)}^{\boldsymbol{\xi}}$, has no semi-direct direct summand which is also a (nonzero) semi-direct summand of $\square^{g_{\beta}} H^{j}$ (by (b) and (B)). As $\left(\square^{g} H^{j}\right)^{(1)}=\square^{g} H^{j}$, clearly

$$
\square^{\xi_{\beta}} H^{j} \subseteq \sum_{\xi<\mathrm{cf} \mu}^{\prime} H^{\xi}+\sum_{i \leqslant j}^{\prime} K_{v(\xi)}^{\xi}
$$

So $\bigcup_{\beta \in S_{\alpha}} \bigcup_{j \leqslant i} \square^{g_{\beta}} H^{j}$ has cardinality $\leqslant \mu+2^{\kappa_{i}}$. So $\left|S_{\alpha}\right|>2^{\kappa_{i}}$ implies for some $\beta(1) \neq \beta(2), \square^{g_{\beta(1)}}$ and $\square^{g_{\beta(2)}}$ agree on $\bigcup_{j \leqslant i} H^{j}$ and we get an easy contradiction to the paragraph after (C).

It is also easy to check that $\beta \in S_{a} \Leftrightarrow \alpha \in S_{\beta}$, hence by replacing (successively for each i) $\left\langle K_{\alpha}^{i}: \alpha<\left(2^{K_{i}}\right)^{+}\right\rangle$by a subsequence, w.l.o.g. $S_{\alpha} \subseteq\{\alpha\}$ for every $\alpha<$ $\left(2^{\kappa_{i}}\right)^{+}$.

Case III: Not I nor II. So assume for notational simplicity that $S$ is empty.
We shall define by induction on $i<\operatorname{cf} \mu$, a subset $T_{i}$ of $\left(2^{\kappa_{i}}\right)^{+}$of cardinality $\left(2^{\kappa_{i}}\right)^{+}$s.t.:
(*) If $\eta, v \in \Pi_{i<c f \mu}\left(2^{\kappa_{i}}\right)^{+}, \eta(i)$ and $v(j)$ are distinct members of $T_{i}$, then $K_{\eta}$ and $K_{v}$ are not conjugate in $G$.

Clearly this suffices.
Let us for each $\alpha \neq \beta<\left(2^{\kappa_{i}}\right)^{+}$choose, if possible, $\eta_{\alpha, \beta}, v_{\alpha, \beta} \in \Pi_{i<c f \mu}\left(2^{\kappa_{i}}\right)^{+}$, $\eta_{\alpha, \beta}(i)=\alpha, v_{\alpha, \beta}(i)=\beta$, and $g_{\alpha, \beta} \in G$ such that $\square^{g_{\alpha, \beta}}$ maps $K_{\eta_{\alpha, \beta}}$ onto $K_{v_{\alpha, \beta}}$. Let for $\alpha<\left(2^{\kappa_{i}}\right)^{+}, W_{\alpha}=\left\{\beta: \eta_{\alpha, \beta}, v_{\alpha, \beta}, g_{\alpha, \beta}\right.$ are defined. $\}$ Clearly it suffices to prove $\left|W_{\alpha}\right| \leqslant 2^{\kappa_{i}}$.

So suppose $\left|W_{\alpha}\right| \geqslant\left(2^{\kappa_{i}}\right)^{+}$. Now $\square^{g_{\alpha, \beta}^{-1}}$ maps $\bigcup_{j \leqslant i} H^{j}$ into $\left\langle\cup_{j<\text { cf } \mu} H^{j} \cup \bigcup_{j} \bigcup_{\gamma<\kappa_{j}^{+}}\right.$ $\left.K_{\gamma}^{j}\right\rangle$, which has cardinality $\leqslant \mu$ (by ( $\beta$ ) of (B), as $S$ is empty). So the number of such maps is $\leqslant \mu^{\kappa_{i}} \leqslant 2^{\kappa_{i}}<\left|W_{\alpha}\right|$, hence for some $W \subseteq W_{\alpha},|W| \geqslant\left(2^{\kappa_{i}}\right)^{+}$, and the image of $K_{\beta}^{i}$ under $\square^{g_{\alpha, \beta}^{-1}}$ and also $\square^{g_{\alpha, \beta}^{-1}} \uparrow\left(\bigcup_{j \leqslant i} H^{j}\right)$ are the same for all $\beta \in W$. Choose distinct $\beta(1), \beta(2)$ in $W$. So $\square^{g_{\alpha, \beta(2) \beta_{\alpha}, \beta(1)}^{\beta_{1}}}$ is an inner automorphism of $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\cup_{j \leqslant i} H^{j}\right)$, mapping $K_{\beta(1)}^{i}$ onto $K_{\beta(2)}^{i}$, contradiction (as this inner automorphism necessarily maps $\operatorname{Min}_{\theta_{i}} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\cup_{j \leqslant i} H^{j}\right)$ on to itself, as well as $\operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\cup_{j \leqslant i} H^{j}\right)$ and $\left.\bigcup\left\{I: I \in \mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\theta_{i}} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\cup_{j \leqslant i} H^{j}\right)\right),|I|<\lambda\right\}\right)$.

So $\left|W_{\alpha}\right| \leqslant 2^{\kappa_{i}}$, and we can define $T_{i}$ for each $i<\operatorname{cf} \mu$, hence $\left\{K_{\eta}: \eta \in \prod_{i<c f} T_{i}\right\}$ is a family of $\Pi_{i<\mathrm{cf} \mu}\left(2^{\kappa_{i}}\right)^{+}=2^{\mu}=\lambda$ nonconjugate subgroups of $G$ of power $\leqslant \mu$. Clearly adding the center to each changes nothing, so we get a contradiction.
9.9. Remark. (1) In 9.8 (1) and (2) if $\theta \leqslant \theta_{1}<\mu$, then (*) $)_{\theta}$ implies (*) $)_{\theta_{1}}$.
(2) Also if $H \subseteq G,|H|<\mu, G \in \Omega_{\lambda}^{1}, G$ satisfies (*) $)_{\theta}$ of $9.8(1)$, then $\mathrm{Min}_{G} H$ satisfies $(*)_{\theta_{1}}$ of $9.8(1)$ for $\theta_{1}=\theta+|H|,\left(\mathrm{Cm}_{G} H: \operatorname{Min~}_{\mathrm{Cm}}^{G} \boldsymbol{H}\right) \leqslant 2^{\theta_{1}}$.
9.10. Proof of the Main Theorem (in the Remaining Case). Choose $G_{0} \in \mathscr{P}_{\lambda}^{1}$ with minimal $\gamma\left(G_{0}\right)$. By 9.8(1) (and 9.9(1)) for some $\theta_{0}<\mu, H_{0} \subseteq G_{0},\left|H_{0}\right| \leqslant \theta_{0}$ and $G_{1} \stackrel{\text { def }}{=} \operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G_{0}} H_{0}$ satisfies (*) of $9.8(1)$ with $\theta_{0}$, and $2^{\theta_{0}} \geqslant \mu, \theta_{0}>\kappa_{3}$. By Lemma 9.3(1) for some $\theta_{1}<\mu, \theta_{1}>\theta_{0}^{+}$, and $H_{1} \subseteq G_{1},\left|H_{1}\right|<\mu$ and $G_{2}=$ Min $\mathrm{Cm}_{G_{1}} H_{1}$ does not have $2^{\theta_{1}}\left[\theta_{1}, \mu\right)$-special subgroups pairwise nonconjugate
in $G_{2}$ and $H_{1}$ is a [ $\theta_{0}, \theta_{1}$ )-special subgroup of $G_{1}$. By 9.9(2), $G_{2}$ satisfies $(*)_{\theta_{2}}$ of 9.8(2) where $\theta_{1}<\theta_{2}<\mu$ (remember 6.12(4)).

Now apply $9.8(2)$ to $G_{2} \stackrel{\text { def }}{=} \operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G_{1}}\left(H_{1}\right)$ and get $\theta>\theta_{2}$ and $H_{2} \subseteq G_{2},\left|H_{2}\right| \leqslant$ $\theta<\mu$ s.t. (*) of $9.8(2)$ holds for $G \stackrel{\text { def }}{=} \operatorname{Min} \mathrm{Cm}_{G_{2}}\left(H_{2}\right), 2^{\theta}<2^{\theta^{+}}$, and $\theta_{2}<\theta<\mu$ and $H_{2}$ is a $\left[\theta_{2}, \theta\right)$-subgroup of $G_{2}$. It is easy to see that:
( $\alpha$ ) $G \in \Omega_{\lambda}^{1}, 2^{\theta}>\mu, \theta>\kappa_{3}$.
( $\beta$ ) $\gamma(G)$ is $\gamma\left(G_{0}\right)$ hence is minimal.
( $\gamma$ ) $G, \theta$ satisfies (*) of 9.8(2), and: for $A \subseteq G,|A|<\mu$, and $\kappa, 2^{\kappa}<2^{\kappa^{+}}$, $\left(\mathrm{Cm}_{G_{2}} H_{2}: G\right)+\theta+|A| \leqslant \kappa<\mu \quad$ implies $\quad\left(\operatorname{Cm}_{G} A: \operatorname{Min}^{\kappa} \mathrm{Cm}_{G} A\right) \leqslant 2^{\kappa} \quad$ and $\operatorname{Min}^{\kappa}\left(\operatorname{Min}^{\kappa} \operatorname{Cm}_{G} A\right)=\operatorname{Min}^{\kappa} \operatorname{Cm}_{G} A$.
( $\delta$ ) $G$ does not have $2^{\theta}[\theta, \mu)$-special subgroups pairwise nonconjugate in $G$ (use the choice of $G_{2}$, note that by its choice and $9.3(3), H_{2}$ is a $\left[\theta_{1}, \theta\right)$-special subgroup, now use $9.3(3)$, (4) and 1.9 's proof to get a contradiction).

By Lemma 9.6 for some $\kappa_{0}, A \subseteq G,|A|<\mu, \kappa_{0}>\theta$ (*) of 9.6 holds, and choose $\kappa$, $\kappa_{0}+|A|+\theta<\kappa<\mu<2^{\kappa}<2^{\kappa^{+}}$. In $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}(A)$ choose a maximal sequence $\left\langle K_{\alpha}: \alpha<\alpha_{0}\right\rangle$ of subgroups satisfying (i)-(v) of 9.6(*) (except their number) and $\left|K_{\alpha}\right| \leqslant \kappa,\left|\mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} K_{\theta}, K_{\alpha}\right)\right| \leqslant \kappa$. So clearly $\alpha_{0}<\kappa^{+}$.

Let $H_{\langle \rangle}$be an explicit $\left[\theta, \kappa^{+}\right)$-subgroup of $G$ such that $A \cup \cup_{\alpha<\alpha_{0}} K_{\alpha} \subseteq H_{\langle \rangle}$ (see AP1.3). Now we define by induction on $\beta<\kappa^{+}$, for every $\eta \epsilon^{(\beta+1)} 2$, subgroups $H_{\eta}$ such that
(1) $H_{\eta}$ has power $\leqslant \kappa$.
(2) $H_{\eta}$ is a $\left[\theta, \kappa^{+}\right)$-special subgroup of $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\cup\left\{H_{\eta \upharpoonright(i+1)}: i+1<l(\eta)\right\} \cup H_{( \rangle}\right)$.
(3) For no $\eta \in^{\beta} 2, g \in \mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\bigcup_{i<\beta} H_{\eta \uparrow(i+1)} \cup H_{\langle \rangle}\right)$does $\square^{g}$ map $H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 0\rangle}$ into $\left\langle H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 1\rangle}, \mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\cup_{i \leqslant \beta} H_{\left(\eta^{\wedge}\langle 1\rangle\right) \upharpoonright(i+1)} \cup H_{\langle \rangle}\right)\right\rangle_{G}$.
Or at least
(3') For no $\eta \in^{\beta} 2, g \in \mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\cup_{i<\beta} H_{\eta \uparrow(i+1)} \cup H_{()}\right)$and for $l=0,1, \gamma \in$ $\left(\beta, \kappa^{+}\right), H_{\gamma}^{l}$ a $\left[\theta, \kappa^{+}\right)$-special subgroup of $\mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(H_{\langle \rangle} \cup_{i<\beta} H_{\eta \uparrow(i+1)} \cup \cup_{\alpha<\gamma} H_{\alpha}^{l}\right)$ does $\square^{g} \operatorname{map}\left\langle H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 0\rangle} \cup \bigcup\left\{H_{\gamma}^{0}: \beta+1<\gamma<\kappa^{+}\right\}\right\rangle_{G}$ onto $\left\langle H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 0\rangle} \cup \bigcup\left\{H_{\gamma}^{1}: \beta+\right.\right.$ $\left.1<\gamma<\kappa^{+}\right\} \cup\left\{H_{\eta \mid \gamma}: \gamma \leqslant \beta\right.$ non-limit $\left.\}\right\rangle_{G}$.

If we succeed we get an easy contradiction (by the weak diamond (AP3.2) as in the proof of 9.5) to $\delta$ (i.e. to the choice of $G$ by Lemma 9.3). So for some $\eta \in{ }^{\beta} 2$ we cannot choose $H_{\eta \wedge\langle 0\rangle}, H_{\eta \wedge\langle 1\rangle}$.

By ( $\delta$ ) above, by the proof of 1.9 (and 9.3(2)) $G_{\eta} \stackrel{\text { def }}{=} \mathrm{Cm}_{G}\left(\cup_{i<\beta} H_{\eta \upharpoonright(i+1)} \cup\right.$ $\left.H_{\langle \rangle}\right)$does not have $\left(2^{\kappa}\right)^{+}\left[\theta, K^{++}\right.$)-special subgroups nonconjugate (in $G_{\eta}$ ) in pairs. So the hypothesis of Lemma 9.5 (with $G_{\eta}, \theta, \kappa$ here standing for $G, \sigma, \theta$ there) holds, hence there is an explicit [ $\theta, \kappa^{+}$)-subgroup of $K$ of $\operatorname{Min}_{\theta}\left(G_{\eta}\right)$, such that $\operatorname{cg}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} \operatorname{Cm}_{G_{\eta}}(K), \operatorname{Cm}_{G_{\eta}}(K)\right) \leqslant K$. So for some $B \subseteq \operatorname{Min}_{\theta} \operatorname{Cm}_{G_{\eta}}(K),|B| \leqslant K$ and $\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} \mathrm{Cm}_{G_{\eta}}(K) \subseteq\langle B\rangle_{\mathrm{Cm}_{G_{\eta}}(k)}^{\mathrm{cg}^{\prime}}$. So $N=\langle K, B\rangle_{G_{\eta}}^{\mathrm{cg}}$ is a normal subgroup of $G_{\eta}$. If $\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} G_{\eta}$ is not a subgroup of $N$, we can find an explicit $\left[\theta, \kappa^{+}\right.$)-subgroup $K^{\prime}$ of $G_{\eta}, K^{\prime} \subseteq \operatorname{Min}_{\theta} G_{\eta}, K^{\prime} \nsubseteq N$. So we could have chosen $K, K^{\prime}$ as $H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 1\rangle}, H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 0\rangle}$ respectively [as we just said: " $H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 0\rangle}$ is not included in this normal subgroup $G_{\eta}$ that $H_{\eta^{\wedge}(1\rangle} \cup \mathrm{Cm}_{G_{\eta}}\left(H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 1\rangle}\right)$ generates"] getting a contradiction to the choice of
$\eta$, so $\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} G_{\eta} \subseteq N$, hence
(i) $\operatorname{cg}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} G_{\eta}, G_{\eta}\right) \leqslant \kappa$.

By 7.2 and ( $\delta$ ),
(ii) $\mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min} G_{\eta}, G_{\eta}\right)$ has power $\leqslant \kappa$.

We want to prove that $\mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} G_{\eta}, G_{\eta}\right)$ contains 'nothing more' than $\mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min} G_{\eta}, G_{\eta}\right)$. More specifically, suppose we can find noncommutative $I \in \operatorname{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} G_{\eta}, G_{\eta}\right), I \cap \operatorname{Min} G_{\eta} \subseteq \operatorname{Cent} \operatorname{Min} G_{\eta}$. By ( $\gamma$ ) above and 9.8(2) for some $H \subseteq I,|H| \leqslant \kappa$ and $\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} \mathrm{Cm}_{\mathrm{I}}(\mathrm{H})=\{\mathrm{e}\}$. Let $H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 0\rangle}$ be an explicit $\left[\theta, \kappa^{+}\right)$subgroup of $I$ contaning $H$, and $H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 1\rangle}$ be a countable subgroup of $\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} I$, $\left(H_{\eta^{\wedge}(1)}\right)^{(1)}=H_{\eta^{\wedge}(1)}$. This contradicts the choice of $\eta$ (by (3)). (Below we do in detail such an argument.) So
(iii) For nonzero $I \in \operatorname{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} G_{\eta}, G_{\eta}\right), I \cap \operatorname{Min} G_{\eta}$ is a nonzero member of $\mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min} G_{\eta}, G_{\eta}\right)$.
We can conclude
(iv) $\mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} G_{\eta}, G_{\eta}\right)$ has power $\leqslant \kappa$.

Let $M_{i}\left(i<\kappa^{+}\right)$be an increasing continuous sequence of elementary submodels of $G_{\eta}$ closed enough by AP 1.3, each of power $\leqslant \kappa$ as in the proof of 6.10. So 4.12, 4.13 apply (so e.g., ( $\forall I)\left[I \in \mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} M_{i}, M_{i}\right) \rightarrow(\exists J)\left(J \cap \operatorname{Min}_{\theta} M_{i}=I \wedge J \in\right.\right.$ $\left.\left.\operatorname{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} G_{\eta}, G_{\eta}\right)\right)\right]$.

As in the proof of 6.5 , w.l.o.g. for $i \neq j$ no (nonzero) $I \in \mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} M_{i}, M_{i}\right)$, $J \in \operatorname{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} M_{j}, M_{j}\right)$ are conjugate in $G$.

Can there be $i$ and $I \in \operatorname{BA}^{\prime}\left(M_{i}^{(\infty)}, M_{i}\right),|I|<\kappa_{0}, I$ not essentially countable? If so, $I \cap \operatorname{Min}_{\theta} M_{i} \subseteq$ Cent $\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} M_{i}$ [otherwise, note first that $I_{1} \stackrel{\text { def }}{=} I \cap \operatorname{Min}_{\theta} M_{i} \in$ $\mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} M_{i}, M_{i}\right)$ (as $M_{i}^{(\infty)}=I+^{\prime} J$, where $I, J$ are normal in $M_{i}$ implies $\left.\operatorname{Min} M_{i}^{(\alpha)}\right)=\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} I+{ }^{\prime} \operatorname{Min}_{\theta} J$, and $\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} I, \operatorname{Min}_{\theta} J$ are normal in $M_{i}$ ). Second note that for some $I_{2} \in \mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} G_{\eta}, G_{\eta}\right), I_{2} \cap M_{i}=I_{1}$. Third by (iii), as $I_{1}$ is not abelian, so is $I_{2} \cap \operatorname{Min} G_{\eta}$, so necessarily $I_{2} \in \Omega_{\lambda}^{1}$, but then $I_{2}$ has an element with $>\kappa$ conjugates. Hence $M_{i}$ contains such element $x$, so $x \in I_{2} \cap M_{i} \subseteq I_{1} \cap M_{i}=$ $I$, contradicting the essential countability of $I$.]

Hence $I \cap \operatorname{Min}_{\theta} G_{\eta} \subseteq$ Cent $\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} G_{\eta}$. Let $\left\langle L_{\gamma}: \gamma<\gamma_{0}\right\rangle$ be a maximal sequence of countable pairwise commuting subgroups of $I$ satisfying $L_{i}=L_{i}^{(1)}$, and let $\left.L_{\gamma_{0}}=\mathrm{Cm}_{I}\left(\cup L_{\gamma}: \gamma<\gamma_{0}\right\}\right)$. We can find (remember $I$ is not essentially countable)

$$
H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 1\rangle}=\left\langle L_{\gamma}: \gamma\left\langle\gamma_{0}\right\rangle_{G}, \quad H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 0\rangle}=H_{\eta}^{(1)}\langle 0\rangle \subseteq I,\right.
$$

$\left|H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 0\rangle}\right|=\kappa_{1}$, some $y \in H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 0\rangle}$ has $\kappa_{1}$ conjugated in it. A contradiction to the choice of $\eta$ will now be derived. Clearly $H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle\langle \rangle}$ are $[\theta, \kappa)$-special subgroups so we have to prove (3) or ( $3^{\prime}$ ). First we can assume that the $M_{i}$ 's were chosen such that: for every $x \in M_{i}$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left|\left\{\square^{g} x: g \in G\right\}\right| \geqslant \kappa \quad \Rightarrow \quad\left|\left\{\square^{g} x: g \in M_{i}\right\}\right|=\kappa, \\
& \left|\left\{\square^{g} x: g \in G\right\}\right| \leqslant \kappa \quad \Rightarrow \quad\left\{\square^{8} x: g \in M_{i}\right\} \subseteq M_{i} .
\end{aligned}
$$

As any member $x$ of $I$ has $<\kappa_{0}<\kappa$ conjugated in $M_{i}$, necessarily ( $\forall g \in$ $G_{\eta}$ ) $\square^{\boldsymbol{8}} x \in M_{i}$, so $I$ is a normal subgroup of $G_{\eta}$, so any inner automorphism of $G_{\eta}$
maps $I$ onto itself. Note $\mathrm{Cm}_{I}\left(H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 1\rangle}\right)$ contains no nontrivial subgroup $L=L^{(1)}$ (by $\gamma_{0}$ 's maximality), hence $\left(\mathrm{Cm}_{I}\left(H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 1\rangle}\right)\right)^{(\alpha)}=\{e\}$. Now $\left\langle H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 1\rangle}\right.$, $\left.\mathrm{Cm}_{G_{\eta}}\left(H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 1\rangle}\right)\right\rangle_{G} \cap I=\left\langle H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 1\rangle}, \mathrm{Cm}_{I}\left(H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 1)}\right)\right\rangle_{I}$ and $\left\langle H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 1\rangle}, \mathrm{Cm}_{I}\left(H_{\eta^{\wedge}(1)}\right)\right\rangle_{G}^{(\infty)}=$ $H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 1\rangle}$ is essentially countable. Hence $\left(I \cap\left\langle H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 1\rangle}, \mathrm{Cm}_{G_{\eta}}\left(H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 1\rangle}\right)\right\rangle_{G}\right)^{(\infty)}$ is essentially countable.

Now suppose $g \in G_{\eta}$ and $\square^{g}$ maps $H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 0\rangle}$ into $\left\langle H_{\left.\eta^{\wedge} \wedge 1\right\rangle}, \mathrm{Cm}_{G_{\eta}}\left(H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 1)}\right)\right\rangle_{G}$; we know $\square^{g}$ maps $I$ into $I$ hence $H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 0\rangle}$ into $I$, hence it maps $H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 0\rangle}$ into $I \cap\left\langle H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 1\rangle}, \mathrm{Cm}_{G_{\eta}}\left(H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 1\rangle}\right)\right\rangle_{G}$; hence it maps $\left(H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 0\rangle}\right)^{(\infty)}$ into ( $I \cap\left\langle H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 1\rangle}\right.$, $\left.\left.\mathrm{Cm}_{\mathcal{G}_{\eta}}\left(H_{\eta^{\wedge}(1)}\right)\right\rangle_{G}\right)^{(\infty)}$. But the former is $H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 0\rangle}$ whereas the latter is (see above) essentially countable. But $H_{\eta^{\wedge}(1)}$ is not essentially countable, (see paragraph after ( $\delta$ ) in the beginning of the proof), contradiction to the existence of $g$. By $\eta$ 's choice there are no $i, I$ as above.
Now we shall show that for at least one $i<\kappa^{+}, M_{i}$ can serve as $K_{\alpha_{0}}$. Now (i) is trivial; (ii) we have; for (iii), we have proven that in the previous paragraph, now (v) is trivial. As for (iv) if it fails for every $j<\kappa^{+}$, there are $I_{j} \in$ $\mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} M_{j}, M_{j}\right), \beta_{j}<\alpha_{0}$, and $J_{j} \in \mathrm{BA}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} K_{\beta_{j}}, K_{\beta_{j}}\right)$ such that $I_{j}, J_{j}$ are conjugates in $G$. By a statement after defining $M_{i}$, there are $I_{j}^{*} \in \mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} G_{\eta}, G_{\eta}\right)$, $I_{j}^{*} \cap \operatorname{Min}_{\theta} M_{i}=I_{j}$. By (iv) in this proof w.l.o.g. $I_{j}^{*}=I^{*}$. But $\cup_{\alpha<\alpha_{0}} \mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} K_{\alpha}, K_{\alpha}\right)$ has power $\leqslant \kappa$, so for some $j_{1} \neq j_{2}, J_{j_{1}}=J_{j_{2}}$, hence $I_{j_{1}}$ and $I_{j_{2}}$ are conjugates in $G$, contradiction as in the proof of 6.10. The two other demands on $K_{\alpha_{0}}\left[K_{\alpha}\right.$ and $\mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\theta}\left(K_{\alpha}\right), K_{\alpha}\right)$ have power $\left.\leqslant \kappa\right]$ hold too.

So we have gotten a contradiction to the choice of $\alpha_{0}$, thus finishing.

## 10. A Generalization

10.1. Theorem. If $G$ is a group and $(\forall \kappa<\mu) 2^{\kappa}<|G|$, then $\mathrm{nc}_{\S \mu}(G) \geqslant 2^{\mu}$.

Proof. The proof is a repetition of the proof of Theorem 0.1. By 1.2(3), we can assume $|G|=|G|^{\mu}$ and so by Theorem 0.1 we can assume $|G|>2^{\mu}$. Let $\lambda_{1}=2^{\mu}$, $\lambda_{2}=|G|, \lambda=\left\langle\lambda_{1}, \lambda_{2}\right\rangle$. So $\lambda_{2}=\lambda_{2}^{\mu}>\lambda_{1}=2^{\mu}$ and it is enough to prove $\mathscr{P}_{\lambda}=$ $\left\{G^{\prime}:\left|G^{\prime}\right|=\lambda_{2}, \mathrm{nc}_{\leqslant \mu}\left(G^{\prime}\right)<2^{\mu}\right\}$ is empty.

Remarks. The proof was gotten by successive corrections resulting in lengthening of the proof; maybe even by the same ideas we can get a shorter proof.

## Appendix for non-logicians

## AP 1. Elementary submodels

AP 1.1. Definition. $M$ is an elementary submodel of $N$ if $M$ is a submodel of $N$ and for every element $a_{1}, \ldots, a_{n}$ of $M$ and first-order formula $\phi\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right)$.

$$
M \vDash \phi\left[a_{1}, \ldots, a_{n}\right] \text { iff } \quad N \vDash \phi\left[a_{1}, \ldots, a_{n}\right]
$$

AP 1.2. The Downward Lowenheim-Skolem Theorem. If $A$ is a set of $\leqslant \lambda$ elements of model $M$ and $M$ has $\leqslant \lambda$ relations and functions, then $M$ has an elementary submodel of power $\leqslant \lambda$ which includes $A$.

Really, it is well known that AP 1.2 holds for logic stronger than first-order; and we use only very specific formulas. So what we need is

AP 1.3. Fact. Let $G$ be a group, к a cardinal $<|G|, H_{i}(i<\kappa)$ subgroups of $G$. Then we can find functions $F_{i}^{n}(i<\kappa), F_{i}^{n}$ an $n$-place function from $G$ to $G$, such that, if $G^{*}$ is a non-empty subset of $G$ closed under the $F_{i}^{n}, s$, then
(a) $G^{*}$ is a subgroup of $G$.
(b) Suppose $x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}$ are variables, $a_{1}, \ldots, a_{m} \in G^{*}, \Gamma$ is a finite set whose elements have the form: equations (in $x_{i}, \ldots, x_{n}, a_{1}, \ldots, a_{m}$ ) inequalities (in $\left.x_{1}, \ldots, x_{m}, a_{1}, \ldots, a_{m}\right)$, and $x_{k} \in H_{\alpha}$, or $x_{k} \notin H_{\alpha}$. If $\Gamma$ is solvable in $G$, then $\Gamma$ is solvable in $G^{*}$.
(c) For $a \in G^{*}, \alpha<\kappa,\left|\left\{g a g^{-1}: g \in H_{\alpha} \cap G^{*}\right\}\right|=\operatorname{Min}\left\{\left|G^{*}\right|,\left|\left\{g a g^{-1}: g \in H_{\alpha}\right\}\right|\right\}$.

For $a \in G^{*}$ : (i) $a \in \operatorname{Cent}\left(G^{*}\right) \Rightarrow a \in \operatorname{Cent} G$,
(ii) $a \in \operatorname{Cent}^{\infty}\left(G^{*}\right) \Rightarrow a \in \operatorname{Cent}^{\infty}(G)$,
(iii) $a \in\left(G^{*}\right)^{(1)} \Rightarrow a \in G^{(1)}$,
(iv) $a \in\left(G^{*}\right)^{(\infty)} \Rightarrow a \in G^{(\infty)}$.
(d) For $\theta \leqslant \kappa, a \in G^{*}, a \in \operatorname{Min}_{\theta} G \Rightarrow a \in \operatorname{Min}_{\theta}\left(G^{*}\right)$.
(e) Like (c) with $H_{i}, H_{i} \cap G^{*}$ instead of $G, G^{*}$.

AP 1.4. For $G^{n}, F_{i}^{n}$ as in AP 1.3, the closure under the $F_{i}^{n \prime}$ s of a set of power $\kappa$ has power $\kappa$.

## AP 2. On Fodor's Lemma

AP 2.1. Definition. For a regular uncountable cardinal $\lambda$, let $\mathscr{D}_{\lambda}$ be the filter generated by the closed unbounded subsets of $\lambda$ (as an ordered set). Note: Every successor cardinal is regular.

A set $S \subseteq \lambda$ is called stationary if $\lambda-S \notin \mathscr{D}_{\lambda}$. Note that every stationary subset of $\lambda$ has power $\lambda$, and $\lambda$ is a stationary subset of $\lambda$.

By Fodor, we have the following
AP 2.2. Theorem. If $\lambda$ is regular and uncountable $S \subseteq \lambda$ is stationary, $f$ a function from $S$ into $\lambda, f(\alpha)<1+\alpha$, then on some stationary $T \subseteq S, f$ is constant.

Another way to phrase it is:
AP 2.2'. Theorem. Let $\lambda$ be regular and uncountable (e.g., a successor cardinal), $S \subseteq \lambda$ stationary. Suppose $A_{\alpha}$ is a set of power $<\lambda$ (for $\alpha<\lambda$ ). If $f$ is a function
with domain $S$ and for every $\alpha \in S, f(\alpha) \in \bigcup_{\beta<\alpha} A_{\beta}$, then $f$ is constant on some stationary subset of $S$.

Fodor uses his lemma to prove the existence of large free sets. We need the following variant.

AP 2.3. Conclusion. Suppose $T_{\alpha}$ is a set of power $<\theta$, for each $\alpha<\theta^{+}$. Then for some stationary $S \subseteq \theta^{+}$(hence $|S|=\lambda^{+}$) and $\alpha(*)<\theta^{+}$, for every distinct $\beta, \gamma$ from $S, T_{\beta} \cap T_{\gamma} \subseteq \bigcup_{\alpha<\alpha(*)} T_{\alpha}$ and for $\beta \in S, T_{\beta} \cap\left(\bigcup_{\gamma<\beta} T_{v}\right) \subseteq \bigcup_{\gamma<\alpha(*)} T_{\gamma}$.

AP 3. On the weak diamond $\alpha(*)$
The following is not as well known as AP 1 and AP 2. It is from Devlin and Shelah [2], and for $\chi>2^{\text {k }}$, [9, Ch. VIX, §1]. Note that $A_{i}, B_{\eta}$ are used below only to omit some easy set theory in the applications.

AP 3.1. Theorem. Suppose $2^{\kappa}<2^{\left(\kappa^{+}\right)}, \chi$ a cardinal $\leqslant 2^{\kappa}$ or even $\chi^{\kappa_{0}}<2^{\kappa^{+}}$(or even less). Suppose further that for every sequence $\eta$ of zeros and ones a set $B_{\eta}$ is given, $\left|B_{\eta}\right| \leqslant \kappa, B_{\eta \mid \alpha} \subseteq B_{\eta}$ for $\alpha<l(\eta)$, and for every $i<\chi$ a set $A_{i}$ is given, $\left|A_{i}\right| \leqslant \kappa^{+}$. Lastly suppose that for each $\eta \epsilon^{\left(\kappa^{+}\right)} 2, i(\eta)$ is an ordinal $<\chi$ and $f_{\eta}$ is a function from $\bigcup_{\alpha<\kappa^{+}} B_{\eta \upharpoonright \alpha}$ into $A_{i(\eta)}$.

Then we can find a limit $\delta<\kappa^{+}$, and sequences $\eta, v \in \epsilon^{\left(\kappa^{+}\right)} 2$ s.t.: $\eta \backslash \delta=v \upharpoonright \delta$, $\eta(\delta) \neq v(\delta), i(\eta)=i(v)$ and $f_{\eta} \upharpoonright B_{\eta \mid \delta}=f_{v} \backslash B_{v \mid \delta}$.

AP 3.2. Corollary. Suppose $G$ is a group, $2^{\kappa}<2^{\kappa^{+}}, \mu^{\kappa_{0}}<2^{\kappa^{+}}$and for $\eta \epsilon^{\left(\kappa^{+}\right)>} 2$, $H_{\eta}$ is a subgroup of $G$ of power $\leqslant \kappa, H_{\eta \mid \alpha} \subseteq H_{\eta}$. If among $\left\{\bigcup_{\alpha<\kappa^{+}} H_{\eta \mid \alpha}\right.$ : $\left.\eta \epsilon^{\left(\kappa^{+}\right)} 2\right\}$ there are $\leqslant \mu$ nonconjugate subgroups of $G$, then for some $\eta, v \epsilon^{\left(\kappa^{+}\right)} 2$ and limit $\delta<\kappa^{+}$, for some $g \in \operatorname{Cm}_{G}\left(\bigcup_{\alpha<\delta} H_{\eta \mid \alpha}\right)$, $\square^{\delta}$ maps $\bigcup_{\alpha<\kappa^{+}} H_{\eta \mid \alpha}$ onto $\bigcup_{\alpha<\kappa^{+}} H_{v \mid \alpha}, \eta \upharpoonright \delta=v \upharpoonright \delta, \eta(\delta) \neq v(\delta)$.

Remark. We can assign a closed unbounded subset $C_{\eta}$ of $\kappa^{+}$for each $\eta \epsilon^{\left(\kappa^{+}\right)} 2$ and demand $\delta \in C_{\eta} \cap C_{v}$.

Remark. See the proof of 9.5, at the end, for the deduction of AP3.2 from AP3.1.

Final remarks. (1) It seems that the ideas of the end of the proof of 8.4 can be used to simplify the proofs toward the end of Section 9 (hence in Section 7). See below a shorter proof.
(2) It seems worthwhile to reorganize (and/or redo) the proof of Theorems $0.1,10.1$, as in the proof of 8.4 (particularly the beginning), i.e., to replace $\mathscr{P}$ by some more restrictive ctass (like those failing (1), (2), (3) respectively of 8.4).

A shorter proof. In 9.10 after having assumed $H_{\eta}$ is defined but not $H_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 0\rangle}$, $H_{\eta^{\wedge}(1)}$ and showing $G_{\eta}$ does not have $\left(2^{\kappa}\right)^{+}\left[\theta, \kappa^{++}\right)$-special subgroups, nonconjugate in pairs in $G_{\eta}$, now ( $G_{\eta}: \operatorname{Min}_{\theta} G_{\eta}$ ) $\leqslant 2^{\kappa}$ by ( $\gamma$ ) (and 9.7A(3)). Hence $G_{\eta}^{\prime}=\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} G_{\eta}$ does not have $\left(2^{\kappa}\right)^{+}\left[\theta, \kappa^{++}\right)$-special subgroups, nonconjugate in pairs in $G_{\eta}^{1}$. Now notice $\operatorname{cg}\left(G_{\eta}^{1}\right) \leqslant \kappa$ [by 9.4$]$. Next we shall prove (as in 8.4) $\left|\mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min} G_{\eta}^{1}\right)\right| \leqslant \kappa$. Suppose there is $I \in \mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(G_{\eta}^{1}\right), I \cap \operatorname{Min} G_{\eta}^{1} \subseteq$ Cent Min $G_{\eta}^{1}$. We choose by induction on $\alpha<\kappa^{+}, I_{\alpha} \in \operatorname{BA}^{\prime}\left(G_{\eta}^{1}\right), L_{\alpha} \subseteq I_{\alpha}, L_{\alpha}$ an explicit $\left[\theta, \kappa^{+}\right.$)-group,

$$
L_{\alpha} \subseteq \operatorname{Min}_{\theta} \operatorname{Cm}_{G_{n}^{1}}\left(\bigcup_{\beta<\alpha} L_{\beta}\right), \quad I_{\alpha} \cap \operatorname{Cm}_{G_{\eta}^{1}}\left(\bigcup_{\beta \leqq \alpha} L_{\beta}\right) \subseteq \operatorname{Cent} I_{\alpha} .
$$

We cannot succeed (as $\left\{\left\langle\bigcup_{\beta \in S} L_{\beta}\right\rangle_{G_{n}^{1}}: S \subseteq \kappa^{+}\right\}$has power $>2^{\kappa}$ ). If we have defined for every $\beta<\alpha, \alpha<\kappa^{+}$and there is $I_{\alpha} \in \operatorname{BA}^{\prime}\left(G_{\eta}^{1}\right),\left|I_{\alpha}\right|<\lambda, I_{\alpha} \cap$ $\operatorname{Min}_{\theta} \operatorname{Cm}_{G_{\eta}^{1}}\left(\cup_{\beta<\alpha} L_{\beta}\right) \nsubseteq$ Cent $I_{\alpha}$, we know

$$
I_{\alpha} \cap \operatorname{Min}_{\theta} \operatorname{Cm}_{G_{n}^{1}}\left(\bigcup_{\beta<\alpha} L_{\beta}\right) \in \operatorname{BA}^{\prime}\left(\operatorname{Min}_{\theta}\left(\operatorname{Cm}_{\mathrm{G}_{n}^{1}}\left(\bigcup_{\beta<\alpha} L_{\beta}\right)\right)\right)
$$

hence we know there is $L_{\alpha}$ as required (by ( $\gamma$ ), 4.8(2)). So for some $\alpha<\kappa^{+}$, there is no such $I_{\alpha}$. Let $K_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 0\rangle}=\bigcup_{\beta} L_{\beta}, K_{\eta^{\wedge}\langle 1\rangle}$ a $\theta$-subgroup of $I_{0}$. So $\left|\mathrm{BA}^{\prime}\left(G_{\eta}^{1}\right)\right| \leqslant \kappa$. Now we do the last paragraph of 9.10 .

Remark. So speciality is apparently not needed.

## References

[1] C. C. Chang and H. J. Keisler, Model Theory (North-Holland, Amsterdam, 1973).
[2] K. Devlin and S. Shelah, A weak form of the diamond which follows from $2^{x_{0}}<2^{x_{1}}$, Israel J. Math. 29 (1978) 239-247.
[3] R. Engelkingand M. Karlowicz, Some theorems of set theory and their topological consequences, Fund. Math. 57 (1965) 275-285.
[4] E. Rips, to appear.
[5] S. Shelah, On the number of non-conjugate subgroups, Algebra Universalis 16 (1983) 131-146.
[6] S. Shelah, A problem of Kurosh, Jonsson groups and applications, in S. I. Adjan, W. W. Boone and G. Higman, eds., Word Problems II, the Oxford Book (North-Holla.d, Amsterdam 1980) 373-394.
[7] S. Shelah, Classification Theory (North-Holland, Amsterdam, 1978).
[8] S. Shelah, Abstracts Amer. Math. Soc.
[9] S. Shelah, Proper Forcing, Lecture Notes in Math. 940 (Springer, Berlin, 1982).

